

You live under a cult. This cult controls your life, and it controls your life to your detriment. If you don't become aware of the true nature of your situation, you will continue to be "playthings of the gods"...



Playthings *of the gods*



WALTER C. VETSCH

PLAYTHINGS OF THE GODS

WALTER C. VETSCH

Published
by Paul Bondarovski

First print edition
Copyright © 2015 by Walter C. Vetsch
Author's website: www.3108.info

Design and layout by Paul Bondarovski
Illustrations by Walter C. Vetsch and Paul Bondarovski
Cover design by Paul Bondarovski
Cover background: © Rolffimages | Dreamstime.com

All rights reserved, including the right to reproduce this book or portions thereof in any form whatsoever without the prior written permission of the author or the publisher.

Published by Paul Bondarovski
www.wariscrime.com

ISBN 978-1-508-44203-5

CONTENTS

<i>Publisher's Note</i>	7
Terraform Delta	11
Empty Caskets	37
Top Secret Medicine	45
Satan's Nation	57
Level 2	77
Standard Procedure	89
Playthings of the gods	111
Occult Practices of the United States	179
Essentials of Mysticism	205
Children at Play	225
The Great Work	243
<i>Index</i>	265

PUBLISHER'S NOTE

Walter Carnot Vetsch was born in 1947 in Louisiana with a gift that he himself defines as the “unlearned knowledge.” Many of us over the years generally acquire a degree of wisdom which cannot be learned in schools. When we pass away, this knowledge dissolves in the Universal Consciousness, so, when we’re back here in our next incarnation, we usually have to start everything from scratch. This was not the case of Walter. From his earliest years, he knew exactly what “reality” really was, how it worked, and what were the forces that made it work. He knew that this knowledge was true, and the best confirmation of it was that, when, in the end of the 1960s, he decided to expose this knowledge in a book, those same forces violently opposed to it.

“There is a federal program in the U.S. for psychiatric screening of children starting school,” Walter says. *“They are looking for any evidence of psychic abilities and can brain-damage the kids before they realize their potential.”*

Walter was taken to a psychiatric hospital, where for seven years “doctors” tried to do their “best,” using torture and drugs, to erase the “unlearned knowledge” from his memory.

There were other children like him in the hospital, all died in consequence of this kind of “treatment.” Walter was the only one to survive. In 1972, he wrote his first book, *Plan Theory*. It didn’t mean the evil forces left him alone. They killed his children, brain-damaged and sterilized his girlfriend, all to make sure his bloodline “stops here.”

“All that I write,” Walter says, “is based on the material I was able to bring through from before I was born here. This is what triggered the people who look for that sort of stuff, persons with ‘unlearned knowledge,’ which could upset a system where knowledge is controlled.”

Paul Bondarovski
February 2015

YOU LIVE UNDER A CULT.
THIS CULT CONTROLS YOUR LIFE, AND IT
CONTROLS YOUR LIFE TO YOUR DETRIMENT. IF YOU EXPECT
ANY RELIEF FROM YOUR SITUATION IN THE FUTURE, YOU MUST
AT THE VERY LEAST BECOME AWARE OF THE TRUE NATURE
OF YOUR SITUATION. OTHERWISE YOU WILL CONTINUE
TO BE “PLAYTHINGS OF THE GODS”...

TERRAFORM DELTA

We were relaxing in the common area at World Control Headquarters (World Control Headquarters is a beautiful underground city located in central Africa; in this protected area, from which the Order of the Illuminati, owners of the planet Earth, rule the world, visitors from other worlds are free to mingle and conduct business), when Ramsey, the Ambassador from the Orion Empire, stopped by to chat.

Ramsey remarked:

— You know, we have been watching you, how you manage your slaves. You invent diseases to kill them, send them off to meaningless wars for no reason and manage to do away with them in many other ways also. If you do not want your slaves, why waste them, why not sell them to someone who does want them? I make a proposition to you on behalf of the Empire. We own a planet, planet number 5 in star system 25 Delta. Ages ago it was totally sterilized by a weapon during one of our wars. Everything is there, physically, but there is no life. The planet needs to be terraformed so that the ecosystem can be restarted. Obviously, this requires much physical work, and our advanced citizens are far above such chores. If you would take some of your slaves and go to this planet and do the menial work required to restart the ecosystem so that we can use the planet, we would be willing to pay you in the form of a high technology package that would allow you to advance at least one thousand years from your present state of technological development. Please discuss this offer and let me know your answer.

Therefore, it was decided to accept Ambassador Ramsey's offer and to use human slaves to terraform planet 25-Delta-5.

Contract

A contract between the Order of the Illuminati, owners of the planet Earth, star system Sol, and the Orion Empire, owners of planet #5 in star system 25 Delta, for the purpose of the terraforming of planet 25-Delta-5.

Description

In consideration of fair compensation, the Order of the Illuminati Directorate of planet Earth agrees to dispatch to planet 25-Delta-5 of the Orion Empire a sufficient number of slaves and support staff to terraform the planet and reactivate the planet's ecosystem to a self-sustainable level.

Specific Conditions

1. The Orion Empire will provide technical assistance for those tasks beyond the ability of Earth scientists.
2. The project will be considered successfully completed, when a self-maintaining ecosystem has been established.
3. Non-organic support structures and materials are to be kept to an absolute minimum.
4. At the conclusion of the project, no biologically active alien material is to remain on the planet.

Planning

Mission Overview

Basically, what we have here is a planet, which was unused, but did have a functioning ecosystem of at least plant and insect life at some point in the past. The Orion report states that there is/was sufficient oxygen available to allow the planet to be inhabited. When it was struck by whatever weapon was used during some past war, all life

ceased. However, the atmospheric elements should have been effectively frozen in time as well. Therefore, if the ecosystem is restarted carefully, the oxygen levels should remain adequate for the slave force we will use to survive.

There will be technical support. Since the planet was cataloged, when it became the property of the Orion Empire, we know what or most of what plant/insect/animal life existed, and the genetic codes for these are in the Orion archives, as well as living samples. All the slaves need to do is the leg work required to plant seeds and do cultivation needed to get the previous life cycles going again. Technical support will provide active seeds and plants as well as some relatively harmless insects for pollination at the appropriate time. The key is time. It is a time consuming process, and that is why the work has been contracted out to us as the Orions have long evolved beyond any desire to do menial labor.

Preliminary Site Survey

The Orions are going to take some staff to the planet in one of their ships so that we can do a flyover and look for areas suitable for work zones. We can run over there and back much faster using an Orion ship. We need to scan for sources of water as each zone will need at least a supply of potable water. Also, we want to keep an eye out for a good headquarters location from which the project will be directed.

Specific Needs

We need to compile a list of specific needs that we know we must have. We suggest the preliminary list as:

1. Contracts for the construction of easy-to-assemble buildings for the administration complex.
2. Arrangements for electrical power. We suggest the secret “free energy” devices that the military has been using for years due to proven reliability.
3. Systems to process the water, if tests show we need to do that.
4. Recruiting technicians (non-Illuminati) from among the

pool of technicians we use to maintain our underground installations on Earth.

5. Provisions for transport about the planet once we are there. (The Orions have intimated they will lend us one of their saucers.)
6. Artificial wombs to grow the first batch of slaves.
7. Contracts for the construction of the control satellites we will need for communication, surveillance and slave control.
8. Plans for a periodic shuttle service to and from Earth at regular intervals.

Special Services

The preliminary list for volunteers with special skills is:

1. Nurses to handle the artificial wombs.
2. Dental technicians for the slave control implants.
3. Education staff.
4. Technical staff to operate the satellite system.
5. Doctors/nurses to deal with the pregnant slaves.
6. Staff with psych experience to maintain the religious theatrics needed to control the slaves.
7. Environmental technicians to monitor the ecosystem reactivation process.
8. Daily duties (food preparation, housekeeping). It has been suggested we use some of the slaves for this.

Herd Control

The herd of slaves will always be under absolute control due to their dental implants and microchip implants. Since these procedures will be done under anesthetic, the slaves will not know they exist. With the communications dental implant, we will be able to “tune in” to each slave to monitor its speech and other brain activities, and the self-destruct dental implant will allow us to terminate any disobedient slave with the touch of a button at main control.

The satellites will allow for a visual display of all zones. The com-

munications implant will allow the slave control computers to detect the sleep state and send subliminal messages to the sleeping slave to reinforce its devotion to its duties and to the Woo.

The primary control mechanism for the herd will be religious control based upon fear of the afterlife. This method has been proven very effective in practice by cults operating on Earth. The slave will be programmed that its “god,” the Woo, is always watching and knows all, etc.

We can go beyond reliance upon blind faith, however, because of the implants.

We can arrange for the Woo to actually talk to a slave and reinforce the “teachings” with subliminal transmissions. This “technological magic” should prove far more powerful than traditional Earth-based cult propaganda.

Each zone will be a self-contained commune. Slaves will be programmed that they were given existence by the Woo so that they could serve it. Their preparation will instill upon them the need for mutual cooperation in a communal state for the common good. They will be conditioned to believe that this socialized existence in the service of the will of the Woo is and must be the only purpose of their lives.

End of Project

We have never done a project like this before, and therefore we do not know how many years it will take to complete. We do, however, know that it will be completed, and, when that day comes, to be blunt, it will be our responsibility to “clean up our mess and leave.” We have developed procedures to use when this time comes that will be in compliance with our contract with the Orions.

The Book of Woo

The Book of Woo will function as the Bible for the slaves. They will be programmed that the Great Woo, their God, created them to terraform the planet and that He also sent Prefects (the Illuminati staff) to guide them in “the Path of Righteousness.”

In the beginning, nothing existed. Then the Great Woo created all that exists.

The Great Woo created this planet and gave it a sun for warmth and light.

You, slave, were created and placed upon this planet so that you might prove your worthiness.

Therefore, Woo commands you, *“Be fruitful, multiply, and terra-form this planet.”*

This is your purpose. If you do well, then you will be rewarded in the afterlife.

However, if you are disobedient, you will perish into oblivion.

So that you may be guided in the Path of Righteousness, Woo has sent his Prefects to guide you. Obey the Prefects as you would the Woo Himself.

Those who refuse to obey must go to their death.

In reverence to Woo, you must perform the Sacred Chant for at least one hour every day. The Sacred Chant is:

Woo Woo Woo, I love You.

Woo Woo Woo, I am nothing without You.

The Woo will protect you. Your sun can emit harmful rays that will hurt you. Therefore, the Woo has prepared a special safe shelter for you. If you see the night sky glow red, this will be a sign to you that you are to immediately go to this special shelter for protection.

You must never forget these instructions. The Prefects will help you.

Preparations

Site Survey

The detailed site survey, which will include landings and collection of soil and water samples, is designed to determine the areas, called zones, where the slaves will be deployed. The zones will be sufficiently separated so that slaves from one zone will never meet slaves

from adjacent zones. They will, in fact, not need to know that any other zone exists. A zone must have a water supply. We are told by the Orions that underground springs exist, and, to avoid additional expense of reverse osmosis units, the water found should be potable, if possible.

We need to select the best suited area for "Zone 1," which will be the headquarters of the project. A sufficient number of zones need to be located so that, once successfully terraformed, the new life will spread naturally to encompass the entire planet. Additional zones could be added later, if warranted by progress reports.

Materials Contracts

Materials contracts will need to be let for all the hardware we will need, such as satellites, communications and modular buildings and associated amenities for Illuminati staff.

Standard government contractors can be used for these, because they are items that could be used anywhere.

The contractors do not need to know that they are to be used on another planet or that there is any life on any other planet, which is the standard party line.

Illuminati Staff Recruitment

Illuminati members interested in this adventure should be made aware of the specialties we will need, such as educators (programmers), technical people for equipment operation and maintenance, and some medical staff.

Contract Staff Recruitment

Contract staff will be recruited from the ranks of those with the highest security clearances who do various jobs in our underground cities and so already know about alien life.

We must do our best to design a work schedule so that all contract staff will complete their work and leave the planet during the first fifteen years of the project.

We do not want the contract staff on the planet, when we begin

the active deployment of the slaves, and we do not want the contract staff to even know anything about the slaves. This is a precaution, because the contract staff are not Illuminati and are therefore essentially the same as the slaves, only differing in their “caste” and education. It would be best if they never met.

All Project Materials to Be Transported to Deep Space Base

Once completed, all materials for the project are to be gradually transported to our deep space base on the far side of the Moon. There, they can be picked up by a large transport ship and taken to planet 25-Delta-5.

Logistics

Operational Divisions

- **OFFICE OF THE PROJECT ADMINISTRATOR.** This office oversees the entire project. The Project Administrator will be known to the slaves as the High Prefect, or HP for short. The slaves will be programmed that he is a direct creation of the Woo, their creator.

- **OFFICE OF SPECIAL PROJECTS.** This office coordinates all of the construction projects to be done by the contract labor force. The contract labor force is recruited from the labor force, which constructs and maintains the underground cities on Earth. These people, although not initiated Illuminati, are, however, aware of aliens and life on other planets and are all sworn to absolute secrecy at the so-called “above top secret” levels. This special work force will be dispatched to the planet to do the necessary advance construction and preparation to initiate the project. The slaves will be used for menial agricultural work and are not trained to do any advanced technical work. The contract labor force is to be kept away from the slaves and does not need to know anything about the slaves. This is a safety precaution as the contract labor force and the slaves are essentially the same class of creatures with different education and programming. In the project time line, slaves will not be ready for deployment until at least project start, plus sixteen years, because they must be educated and condi-

tioned and be physically able to be put to work. This sixteen-year window should be ample time for the contract labor force to complete all of its projects and return to Earth. They will not be needed for the remainder of the project and do not need to know anything about the project beyond their specific assigned tasks.

- **GENETICS RESEARCH DIVISION.** This division will constantly analyze the behavior of the slaves as it relates to specific genetic markers. From this research, we hope, in future projects, to have benchmarks, which will allow us to prescreen the embryos for ideal slave qualities. This should greatly increase the cost effectiveness of future slave projects.

- **DIVISION OF RELIGIOUS THEATRICALS.** This division will handle all affairs relating to the Woo. They will write (and revise as needed) the Book of Woo, which will be the Bible for the slaves. They will design and implement the programming and preparation routines relative to religious control conditioning.

- **PROJECT LOGISTICS DIVISION.** This division will disperse needed supplies to the zones. The Orion Empire has provided us with a saucer for transportation about the planet. This was necessary, because it uses a non-polluting propulsion system, and conventional transport would be polluting and violate the contract conditions. Duties of this division are to transport slaves from the preparation center to their assigned zone and to transport necessary materials to the various zones.

- **WASTE DISPOSAL DIVISION.** This division is responsible for making sure we comply with our agreement not to pollute the planet. They will operate the hydrogen/oxygen incinerators similar to those we developed for use on Earth in case we needed to efficiently eliminate large populations of slaves who challenged our authority. They will also handle the cleanup procedures at the conclusion of the project.

- **SLAVE PROGRAMMING AND PREPARATION DIVISION.** This division will prepare the young slaves for deployment to their assigned work zone. This division will include the Medical Subdivision, which will be responsible for such tasks as inserting control implants into

new slaves, contraceptive implants for female slaves and care of pregnant slaves. No exotic medical services are to be provided for slaves—if they become disabled, they go to the incinerator and are replaced with a fresh slave.

- **PLANET RECONNAISSANCE DIVISION.** This division will operate the network of communication and surveillance satellites, which will allow the entire planet to be visually scanned. They will control and monitor data from the slave implants to assure that all slaves are operating at maximum output and detect and correct any problem with a defective slave. They will also maintain the communications system for the support staff.

- **STAFF SUPPORT DIVISION.** This division is designed to deal with any needs of the Illuminati staff. Illuminati members are permanent residents of the Earth and live forever. However, for example, they need to change physical bodies periodically, when the one they are using deteriorates. Since this is an open-ended project, we do not know how many years it will take to complete our commitment. Therefore, there will be periodic shuttles to and from Earth that staff can use should they have special needs, such as a body replacement. This division will also maintain a communications station so that staff members may have video conferences with their Illuminati friends back on Earth.

Staff Briefings

All staff slated for deployment are assembled.

Message from the Illuminus Magnus, Supreme Leader of the Earth:

— Dear Brothers and Sisters of the Order. Today we embark upon a great new mission, our first off-world deployment. I have no doubt that our mission will be successful. Let us now give credit to our Spiritual Leader, Lucifer.

Oh, Great and Powerful Lucifer, Angel of Light, with the knowledge and cunning You have imparted to us we have enslaved all man-

kind and conquered the Earth. Everything now bows to Your command via Your loyal servants of the Order of the Illuminati.

We now embark on a new phase of our journey, a phase which takes us beyond the Earth and outward into the galaxy. We pray for Your guidance. We know that someday, with Your help, we will enslave the entire galaxy in Your name. Beyond this, our journey will continue until we are the absolute masters of the entire known Universe. The bounty You have bestowed upon us knows no limits, and we humbly bow before Your greatness, Lord Lucifer!

Message from the Project Administrator:

— My fellow Brothers and Sisters of the Order, We will soon depart to begin Project Terraform Delta.

When we arrive at the project site, the slaves will know me as the “High Prefect of the Woo,” or “HP” for short. I just wanted to let you all know that. It is the title selected by the Religious Theatrics division. The remainder of you will be known to the slaves as “Prefects” sent by the Woo to “guide them in the Righteous Path.”

I want to go over with you—so that there will be no later misunderstanding—the correct philosophy concerning the slaves we will be using on this mission. It is the considered opinion of our philosophers that the so-called “Soul” only comes into existence after one is initiated into the Order of the Illuminati.

We all have Souls and, through the grace of our Lord Lucifer, we will all live physically forever here on Earth or some suitable planet in the physical universe. The uninitiated, such as the slaves we will be using on this project, have no Soul. They are simply one of many raw materials provided for our use here on the Earth by our Lord Lucifer. Therefore, the slave, or the Human Slave Animal (HSA), to be more technical, has no more value than, say, a lump of coal that we ignite to give us warmth.

These disposable biological units, together with the inorganic elements of the Earth, are provided to us to use as we see fit to satisfy our needs. They are nothing more than this.

I trust I make myself clear that under no circumstances should

any of us allow ourselves to drift into some state of consciousness where we feel any compassion for the HSA or for their lot. No sane person would feel “compassion” for a piece of charcoal burning itself away in a barbecue pit, and it is no different with the slaves. They fulfill their programmed function and then are gone forever.

Phase I: Initial Setup

This was a dead and uninhabited planet. We needed to bring essentially everything we would need for the project in the transport ships. The ships themselves would have to be home for us during the period necessary for the contract staff to set up the modular buildings and prepare them for occupancy.

Once this phase was complete, we should have “all the comforts of home” or as close to that as we could get. We certainly do not want to inconvenience any of the Illuminati permanent staff with harsh living conditions.

Once the modular buildings had been completed for the headquarters complex, we could leave the transport ships and move into our living spaces. This was the first priority of the contract staff. Once we had settled in, the Project Administrator and the Illuminati staff could better direct the contract staff to complete their assigned duties. The contract staff would stay for the first fifteen years. All of their chores needed to be completed within that time frame. Then the Illuminati staff would take over total control for the remainder of the project.

- **HARDWARE SETUP.** The contract staff needed to set up the free energy modules for electrical supply and the climate control system for the areas to be used by Illuminati staff. The waste control incinerators also needed to be set up. All of the computers and associated hardware and software needed to be installed and tested.

- **FOOD SERVICE.** Initial food service would have to be supplies we brought from Earth until gardens could be set up to provide a permanent food supply for the remainder of the project. These gardens would be known as Zone 1 and would be designed to supply the

needs of the staff. Later, specially selected slaves would be assigned to Zone 1 to manage the gardens.

- **SPECIAL AREAS.** The contract staff were to unload the artificial wombs and the frozen embryos and place them in the appropriate module. Beyond that, they were not to be allowed back into that module, because they did not need to know about the slaves. They were all trained not to be curious and not to ask questions as part of the selection process for their level of security clearance. Illuminati staff would activate the artificial wombs and begin the incubation for the initial herd of one thousand slaves. The slaves would not be ready for actual deployment for at least seventeen years. This time gap would allow a sufficient period for all necessary plans for slave control and herd maintenance to be successfully completed.

- **SATELLITE INSTALLATION.** The saucer on loan from the Orions would be used to gradually get all the satellites in their proper orbits. There were the red flare satellites which would be used at the end of the project, the slave control satellites, and the staff communication satellites. We decided to use satellites for everything possible, because they would burn up in the atmosphere at the end of the project and so not leave any debris that we would have to clean up as part of our contract to leave the planet as untouched by contamination as possible.

- **ZONE IDENTIFICATION.** We needed to take the saucer and identify and then physically explore the zones to be used for the project. An area with no water could not be picked as a zone. We tried to locate areas with natural springs yielding potable water. The next choice was well water. The last choice was any water, which may need to be processed with reverse osmosis units, if it was not potable. We deliberately selected Zone 1 knowing that we had potable well water, which was considered the best choice, since the administration complex had lots of available electrical power. For the remote zones, we would rather not have to set up free energy modules and complex processing equipment, mainly because the slaves would not be trained to operate the equipment or even know what the equipment was.

- **ZONE PREPARATION.** Each zone needed a working potable water supply. Also, in each zone, a special container needed to be constructed, mostly buried in the ground, which would be large enough to hold all the slaves in that zone. The contract staff was given detailed instructions for the construction, but, of course, did not need to know what these containers were to be used for.

Phase II: Herd Preparation

This phase covers the first seventeen years or so of the project. It is concerned with the preparation of the initial herd of slaves. In time, it will overlap with Phase I, however, Phase I is concerned with site preparations using the contract staff.

The contract staff will not be involved with herd preparation. This will all be handled by Illuminati staff. All contract staff should be off the planet within fifteen years from the start of the project.

- **WAITING FOR THE HATCH.** There was not much for the Illuminati staff to do as they waited the nine months for the initial slave hatch. It was a period to refresh and go over the protocols. It was also a period to test and become familiar with the satellite system for slave control and make sure the staff communications system was functioning correctly.

- **NURSERY.** Nursery staff did the necessary maintenance. They were also to check for any defective hatchlings so they could be removed and sent to the incinerator.

- **EARLY CHILDHOOD PROGRAMMING.** It was decided that there was no need for the slaves to learn to read and write. This also avoided any problems that might occur if a slave came across any of our written materials. The training method was to be “monkey see—monkey do.” Age appropriate videos were to be used throughout the slave preparation process. The videos would show what the slaves would be required to do, such as constructing shelters for themselves, planting seeds, cultivating, and so on.

The slaves would learn a basic language, but no written skills. The education staff had developed a “simplified language,” which would

be used when communicating with a slave or when a slave was near. For one thing, we decided to call them “slaves.” Since they are born with a “blank slate,” so to speak, words have no absolute meaning. For all the slave knows, “slave” could mean “my best friend.”

Additionally, we decided to limit our language to only positive and practical instructional terms. For example, a slave did not need to know words such as “hate,” “kill,” “jealousy” or “superior/inferior” (since all slaves were to be considered equal). We could avoid lots of problems, if the slave simply had no language skills to express negative thoughts or emotions.

Additionally, the education staff, or the Prefects, as the slaves would know them, should not use their names in the presence of the slaves. They should, instead, each choose a number, such as “Prefect 21,” when relating to a slave. We don’t want them getting any ideas about being individuals. They must think of themselves only as part of a collective who exist to obey and serve the Woo.

- **FORMAL PROGRAMMING.** Formal education began around age four/five. One important phase of this would be religious indoctrination. Each slave must memorize the Book of Woo and do the daily devotional chant. More detailed “monkey see—monkey do” videos would be used, and the slaves would be taken for hands on practice. In this phase, they would be taken to a training zone where they would be taught about every plant they were to cultivate and the proper method to care for it. They would be tested on their knowledge. Once released into their zone, they would be on their own.

The slaves would also need to learn how to construct shelters, what food was edible and how to prepare it. Each zone would be run as a commune, everyone working for the common good and the successful accomplishment of their purpose for existence as stated in the Book of Woo: *“Be fruitful, multiply, and terraform this planet.”*

This programming had been instilled in them from childhood and would be constantly reinforced by subliminal messages, which would be transmitted to the implants.

- **DEFECTIVES.** Slaves considered defective by the education staff are removed and sent to the incinerators. We don’t have time to be

bothered with any kind of “special education.” We are interested in efficiency and productivity.

- **MEDICAL.** Once the slaves had their adult teeth, they would receive their dental implants—one for communication and one for self-destruction. The slave would also be vaccinated against tooth decay.

Females would receive a contraceptive implant good for six years at age ten. The implant would also suppress menstruation.

All implants would be done to an unconscious slave, and the slave would have no knowledge it had received any implant.

Since all of the slaves were from disease-free stock, and the planet was essentially sterile, there should be no problem of disease among the slave population.

- **ADOLESCENT PERIOD CONSIDERATIONS.** The adolescent group would be shown sex videos (in case they could not figure it out themselves), but with no audio, because we do not want them to develop those language skills relating to love and compassion—we just want to breed them to make more slaves. There would be no separation of sexes in the dorms, just as there would be no separation, when the slaves were deployed to their assigned zone. Males and females would always be kept together and be free to interact however they pleased.

- **PROCESSING THE FEMALES.** Most of the females should be pregnant by sixteen. They would still be in the preparation center at that age. They would be programmed that they are incapable of taking care of their kid(s) and that they must surrender the children to the Prefects. This technique has been time-tested by some cults on Earth.

The females will then be implanted with a shorter acting contraceptive—say, eighteen months to two years—and then they will be ready to be released into their assigned zone to begin their life of slave labor.

- **PREPARATION FOR DEPLOYMENT.** Staff evaluations on each slave would determine the final zone deployment. Zone 1 slaves would be selected from the most adept students. The remainder would be dispersed to one of the “ordinary” zones.

Once the deployment decision was made, the slaves would receive their permanent name, which would consist of the zone number, sex identifier, and slave number. Once assigned to a zone, the slave would remain in that zone for the duration of its existence.

Deployment for males and females will begin at age seventeen. Once deployed, males will never leave the zone until their final trip to meet the Woo.

Females will have to be periodically temporally brought back to the administration center to deliver their children. Then they will be reimplanted with a contraceptive and returned to the zone. Older females, not deemed viable for child production, will be sterilized and returned to the zone until ready to be terminated as nonproductive.

- **ZONE INTERVENTIONS.** Zones will be under satellite surveillance at all times. If there is a special problem, Prefects may need to be dispatched to the affected zone to rectify the situation.

Phase III: Herd Maintenance

Routine Days at Slave Control

Days passed slowly at slave control during normal operations. We could observe the zones visually via the surveillance satellites and we could also monitor the conversations of the slaves via the implants. We had total control. No activity could escape the surveillance system. When the herd was functioning normally, which was the usual case, monitoring the consoles at slave control was really a boring job.

Sometimes we would “spice it up” a bit just to have fun. One day we found a girl, slave 12F35, off alone planting some kind of bush. So we decided to play with her.

I punched up the Woo command module (this was the voice processing module, which generated the “voice of Woo” so that anyone using the system would sound the same). Then we entered the voice channel for slave 12F35 and we were good to go.

- Slave 12F35! This is the Great Woo.
- Oh! Great Woo, what is your command?
- What are you doing, slave 12F35?

- I am planting this bush as you commanded, Great Woo.
- That bush displeases me, pluck it from the ground.
- But, great Woo, it was you who commanded it to be planted...
- Do you question?
- I hear and obey, Woo.
- Good. Now you will eat the bush.
- But, great Woo, it is said to be harmful to eat...

We should quit playing with this slave. Remember, we have quotas and we do not want to upset the slaves needlessly, it is bad for productivity.

— I have changed my mind. Return the bush to the ground. You have done well. Say nothing of this to others.

— Yes, Great Woo, I hear and obey.

Deactivate the transmitter link. We had our fun, let's leave this poor slave alone.

Call of the Great Woo

Slave productivity is constantly monitored. When a slave, because of age or some other reason, is deemed to be operating at an undesirable productivity level, the slave is "summoned" to "meet the Great Woo," which it has been programmed is its "God." This meeting is the last event in the slave's life. The Religious Theatrics division prepared a special room for this.

The slave is seated in front of a huge screen. Then a picture (artist's rendering) of the Woo is flashed on the screen. Seconds later, the slave is struck from behind the head with a high-powered laser beam, which causes a cerebral hemorrhage and instant death. The slave is then taken to the incinerator for disposal. There is no significance to this event. The staff at Religious Theatrics just thought it was a cute idea. They patterned it from the old satellite-based assassination system used on Earth to eliminate uncooperative foreign officials. Since it was not easy to get close to them, they were targeted from space and shot in the back of the head with a space-based laser system. This, of course, was before the Order of the Illuminati consolidated absolute control over the planet and all dissidents were eliminated.

Unexpected Crisis in Zone 17

We got an alert from surveillance of a potential crisis in zone 17. Routine monitoring had detected unusual activity. It seemed that one slave was attempting to organize other slaves in some type of rebellion against the Woo. All slaves suspected of being involved were coded for constant audio and video surveillance, and the director at slave control called for an emergency conference.

— We have five, possibly more, slaves being led by slave 17M21. They are having secret meetings, where slave 17M21 claims Woo is a false god and that he has contacted the “true God.” If such ideas were to spread, we could be forced to cull all slaves in zone 17 and repopulate the zone, which would be a considerable expense and loss of productivity. This foolishness must stop now.

We identified all the followers; there were only five, fortunately—slaves 17F05, 17F23, 17M31, 17F37 and 17F42. The surveillance computers were set to track them and record any voice communications from them. We waited until their next “secret meeting” to deal with them.

Once the group assembled at their remote location, we quickly made plans to end this once and for all. All six slaves were in view on the big screen for video surveillance, and we linked the voice transmit/receive channels of all six to a common control channel so all would hear. Now it was time for “the Woo” to handle the problem.

— Authorize self-destructor codes for slaves 17M21, 17F05, 17F23, 17M31, 17F37 and 17F42.

— Codes authorized and ready, Woo transmitter active.

— Slave 17M21, this is Woo. You have transgressed. Repent immediately or die!

— I no longer worship you! You are a false god. I have seen the true God, and He will save me. My name is not slave 17M21, it is Daniel, and you are no god. Soon all will realize this and turn against you!

Transmit the self-destructor code. 17M21 falls dead.

The Psych staff considered this possibility; it was thought to be extremely rare, but it is known that a very small percentage of the HSA

have a rudimentary psychic ability. 17M21 was the key; now that we dispatched him, there should be no guidance for the other five defectives. However, we must make sure, if we let them leave alive, that these ideas are never spread to other uninfected slaves in this zone.

— Suggestions?

— Let's try this rather than just killing the remaining five immediately. First, let's do an inquisition to see where their allegiance lies now that their leader is dead. If they still follow him, of course, they must die. However, if they repent, we can let them live, but we must be sure that they never talk about this dissident stuff and contaminate other slaves. We can accomplish this by writing a special computer program to control them so that this will never happen.

— Slaves, as you have seen, your leader is dead, he has gone to oblivion never to return. This is the price of transgression. So, how say ye, what is your choice—repentance or oblivion? Slave 17F05, stand ready. What is your choice?

— You cannot harm me. I will live forever with Daniel in the hereafter!

Transmit the self-destruct code for 17F05. Slave falls dead.

— Slave 17F23, stand ready. What is your choice?

— I repent. Woo is the one true God.

— Slave 17M31, stand ready. What is your choice?

— I choose to repent also.

— Slave 17F37, stand ready. What is your choice?

— I repent, Great Woo.

— Slave 17F42, stand ready. What is your choice?

— I also repent, oh, Great Woo.

— You who chose repentance have chosen wisely. You now have an opportunity for great rewards in the afterlife. However, because you have transgressed, you must now prove your faith to me. For the remainder of your days, whenever you are awake, you must constantly perform the Sacred Chant. You must do this continually. If you stop for any reason, you will die and go into oblivion. I have spoken!

Program the surveillance computers to identify the voice pattern

of the chant and identify the wake/sleep state. If the sensors show a wake state with no chant for more than 15 seconds, the system is to automatically send the self-destructor code for that slave. This will make it impossible for any of these defectives to tell dissident stories to any of the normal slaves.

Slaves begin to chant:

— Woo Woo Woo, I love You! Woo Woo Woo, I am nothing without You!

We can turn the special scanners off and return to normal operations. The computers will dispatch any remaining slaves that choose to disobey. Hopefully, we will not encounter any more such defectives.

Because this is our first and therefore a pilot project, we are using straight run slaves. However, in future projects, we should not have these problems. The main purpose of the genetics research project we are operating here is to identify the ideal coding for an obedient slave so that we can do prescreenings in the future. Slaves 17M21 and 17F05 will be dissected and analyzed to attempt to determine some key identifying characteristic so that we may screen for it in the future.

Phase iv: Trash Day

It had been one hundred and fifty-seven years since the start of Project Terraform Delta. Finally, the site surveys had confirmed success. The ecosystem had become self-sustaining. The life we began so long ago had taken hold and was successfully spreading between zones to cover the entire planet. The quality control team from the Orion Empire had checked our work and confirmed success. There was only one last duty to perform, and then we could leave.

From the beginning, we had programmed the slaves with the story from the Book of Woo about going to the shelter when they saw the signal, which would be a red glow in the night sky (from flare satellites we had positioned about the planet). When the slaves saw this signal, they were immediately to go to the “safety” of the capsule,

which was installed in each zone. Now the time had come to activate the final project sequences.

On the final night, we transmitted the codes to activate the red flare satellites. The slaves in every zone followed their programmed instructions and went into the “safety” capsules. We waited for confirmation that all slaves were in the capsules. There was a loud click as the one-way locks sealed the lids of the titanium capsules. We armed the nuclear devices at the bottom of each capsule. The capsules descended into the ground and then the nuclear device detonated. We had successfully complied with our contract agreement to leave “no biologically active alien material” on the planet at the end of the project.

At sunrise, we were packed and ready to go home. Any remaining biological material was sent to the incinerators. Modular units that were practical to disassemble were made ready for transport.

When the transport ship arrived, we sent the final destruct codes to the satellites so that they would fall and be destroyed in the atmosphere. A small amount of non-organic material was to be left behind, which would be well within the terms of our contract with the Orions.

We boarded the transport ship for the trip to our Moon base and then back to our homes in the underground cities on Earth. Our mission was successfully completed.

Concluding Briefings

Staff Address by the Illuminus Magnus:

— My Brothers and Sisters of the Order, welcome home to the Earth! The initial report from the Orion Ambassador states they are highly pleased with our work.

This day will be remembered in our history as the day Earth became recognized as a significant contributor to the galaxy. Because of the good press we will no doubt receive from the Orions, we will surely be approached by other civilizations to provide our services.

This pilot project is the beginning of our advance into the galaxy

and beyond. There is no end. I congratulate all of you who volunteered your time and staff for this great undertaking. You do not realize what you have accomplished. However, since our lives are unending, in time you will realize the greatness of what has just been accomplished. We give our utmost thanks to our Lord and Master, Lucifer, for a safe journey and a successful completion of this project—Terraform Delta.

Staff Address by the Project Administrator:

— Fellow members of the Illuminati, I welcome all of you back to Earth and congratulate you on a successful mission.

Because of what you have done, we will become known throughout the galaxy as a supplier of quality slaves. We are now preparing a catalog for dissemination to other planets advertising our slave products, and we feel sure that this effort will not only open doors for the advancement of Earth, but also prove to be a new source of potentially unlimited income.

I know we are all glad to be back, so I will be brief. Thank you all. It has been a great pleasure working with all of you, and best of luck to all as you now resume your normal routines. Hail Lucifer!

HSA Catalog

Because of its success with Project Terraform Delta, our planet has now become known throughout the galaxy as a supplier of quality slaves. Therefore, we have prepared a catalog to be distributed throughout the galaxy advertising our products.

Ownership Statement

The planet Earth, star system Sol, is the property of the Order of the Illuminati. We own the physical planet and all of its resources, both living and non-living. All genetic codes for all living creatures, plant and animal, including the Human Slave Animal (HSA), have been copyrighted and registered to the Order of the Illuminati under Galactic Copyright Conventions.

General Cautions

If you have visited our planet, you may have noticed the herd of free range slaves, which roam the surface of the planet, engaged in various activities, which they feel are important. Visitors are cautioned not to approach these free range slaves directly as they have been programmed to believe that no life exists beyond our world. Many are armed with crude weapons, and various warring groups roam the surface. You could be in danger, if you attempt to contact them. Therefore, always make contact only with the underground bases, where the World Control Directorate maintains its headquarters and operations centers.

Headquarters of the Directorate are located centrally in the continent locally known as Africa. Follow safe landing instructions to avoid unwanted contact with free range slaves.

General Description of Slaves and Services

The Human Slave Animal (HSA) makes an ideal slave, principally because it is a creature born devoid of the quality of instinct. All other creatures are born with a basic knowledge of what they are and what they need to do to survive adequately. However, the HSA is totally clueless at birth as to what it is and what it should strive to accomplish. Therefore, it can be programmed to believe anything and is, therefore, an ideal slave.

We provide a variety of HSA as well as technical support services to help make sure your HSA performs as you desire. Below please find a list of current offerings. Always check for our latest catalog.

- HSA STRAIGHT RUN SLAVE. Kit includes guaranteed viable embryo (not sexed) and one artificial womb. COST: 5000 Galactic Credits (GC).
- HSA SEXED FEMALE. Kit includes guaranteed viable embryo (sexed female) and one artificial womb. COST: 8000 GC.
- HSA SEXED MALE. Kit includes guaranteed viable embryo (sexed male) and one artificial womb. COST: 4000 GC.
- HSA MILITARY ATTACK SLAVE. Kit includes one genetically re-engineered male embryo, one artificial womb and programming

kit. The attack slave will mature with an uncontrollable desire to destroy a target, however, the target is not programmed.

To program the slave, prepare a video of the target, inject slave with drug supplied in programming kit, and allow slave to view the target video. Slave will then devote all of its time and energy towards the obliteration of the programmed target and will succeed or die trying. An optional kit is available to cause the slave to self-destruct if mission is accomplished successfully. COST: 15,000 GC.

- **HSA SEX SLAVES. STANDARD MODELS.** Our genetic engineers have developed a patented process to cause the growth process to halt at any point. Therefore, we can program a HSA to grow normally to a certain age and then stop, living out the remainder of its natural life span at that age.

Females. Stock models are programmed for growth process to halt at ages 5, 13 or 19. COST: 20,000 GC.

Special order for an age of your choosing. COST: 50,000 GC.

Males. Stock models are programmed for growth process to halt at ages 6, 15 or 21. COST: 15,000 GC.

Special order for an age of your choosing. COST: 50,000 GC.

- **HSA CUSTOM ORDER.** Our genetic engineers will endeavor to provide a HSA to your specifications. The cost of this service will vary depending upon the complexity of the work involved. Call for a quote: Central Channel, Subspace Code 3254.

- **BREEDER FRANCHISES.** If your planet is located far from Earth, you may be able to purchase a breeder franchise, which will authorize you to maintain a private herd of HSA and provide services in your local area. Contact Earth Central Directorate for details and franchise fees.

- **PUBLICATIONS.** We offer a number of publications to aid you in the management and control of your HSA.

Additionally, our Division of Religious Theatrics will prepare a custom made “holy book” written to your specifications, which will program your HSA to do whatever you wish. Contact Earth Central Directorate for a special catalog.

- **HUNTING PRESERVES.** There are certain zones on our planet,

where the quality of the available free range slave is so low that the HSA has no value to us as a slave. We are presently considering opening these zones as hunting preserves. The zone will be sealed off from the rest of the planet so that no HSA inside the zone can escape. Once established, you will be free to land your ships anywhere within the zone as no HSA will be able to leave the zone and convey any knowledge to the HSA population outside the zone.

The hunting permit you purchase will allow you to enter the designated zone and do anything you please with the HSA inside the zone. You can kill them for sport or for their meat, or even take them to your home planet for experiments, provided you do not breed them and agree that they will be killed, when you are finished with them.

This is an exciting opportunity. The first zone scheduled to be set up will be the surface of the continent we call "Africa."

(2007)

EMPTY CASKETS

It is not that uncommon for a funeral home to tell grieving relatives that the casket should remain closed, because the body is damaged and would be upsetting if viewed. However, on some occasions, relatives have been able to view the casket contents only to find, to their horror, that the only things inside were a couple of bloody rags and a pair of tennis shoes. Where's the body? This is the secret reality we wish to uncover here.

The Medical Secrecy Complex

The medical industry operates much like the military. There is the concept of rank. Doctors are the “generals” and can do as they please. Nurses and assorted techs are below them and must obey the chain of command without question. If they disobey, they face consequences similar to government whistleblowers. The medical security complex can't put them in jail or charge them with treason or espionage for speaking the truth like the government does, but it can and will end their career and blacklist them so that they will never work again—anywhere. Since considerable effort is required to become, for example, a registered nurse, no one dares to go against the hierarchy, even though they may personally witness murders and other serious crimes committed by those above them in the chain of command.

The laws supposedly passed to “protect patient privacy” are effectively used as a legal basis for covering up crimes committed by doctors and their associated minions.

These laws allow the medical security complex to hide information, which, if known, would show that they had killed, abused or otherwise caused serious harm to a patient.

Living Creatures Are Not Inanimate Junk

If a part on your car is broken, you can probably find a unusable wrecked car like yours at a junk yard, which contains the part you need, which is undamaged. That's fine, and you can generally save money.

So, you ask, if you need a spare part for your body, like a fresh heart, liver or kidney, what's the problem with going to the medical junk yard of fresh dead bodies and getting the replacement part you need?

The problem is that living things are alive, because they are multidimensional, and the energy source that sustains life is not in this dimension. Unfortunately, scientific atheists believe the physical dimension is the only thing which exists. Therefore, to them, there is no difference between a trip to the junk car lot for a replacement part and a trip to the damaged human body facility for a replacement human part.

The Organ Marketplace

The organ marketplace is an industry, pure and simple—no question about it. Everything in a generally healthy body is sold. There is nothing left.

The popular transplant organs, such as heart, liver and kidneys, are the high value items. However, there is a market for everything else. Skin from young people—especially children—is in high demand for skin grafts and cosmetic procedures for the rich. The parts, for which no medical use has yet been found, are sold to the cosmetic industry.

Billions are made in this industry. If you have access to fresh dead bodies, you can cash in—big time.

Perhaps the biggest players are local coroners. They receive a constant stream of dead bodies and, as government employees, can invoke secrecy laws to shield their lucrative operations. A coroner in a large city can quickly become a billionaire selling body parts. It is generally a cash business and transactions are unreported.

Hospital's Darker Secrets

People walk in the front door of hospitals and, most of the time, eventually walk out. However, some people go out the back door as boxes of parts for the organ marketplace.

No one really wants to talk about the back door. Besides being set up to save lives, hospitals are also set up to prepare, preserve and ship out high quality spare parts for the transplant industry.

There are special places and procedures for this hidden away that you will never see. These procedures involve such processes as keeping dead bodies fresh with oxygenation technologies so that the parts they intend to hack out and sell are well preserved.

Computer networks link the hospital to other facilities waiting for spare parts, and fast transport services, such as private pilot networks, are always on call and waiting to pick up and quickly deliver fresh spare parts.

Money, Money, Money

Let's say you are young, healthy and homeless. While crossing a street looking for some bridge or whatever, where you can spend the night, you get bumped by a car. You are a bit dazed, but not really hurt. However, a passing cop sees you and takes you to a hospital.

You don't have any concerned friends or relatives and no one knows where you are. The hospital knows the law requires them to take care of you whether or not you can pay, and they know you can't pay. If they let you walk away, they lose money. However, if they keep you, kill you, saying you died from your "injuries," and then chop you up and sell the parts, they stand to make at least \$100,000.00.

So, considering that the only motivating force in a capitalist society is the desire for more and more money, what would you guess would be your likely fate?

Now, let's assume you are filthy rich and you need a replacement part to continue to live and enjoy all that money. You can hop a jet and fly to China. No need to call ahead, because you know they will have whatever you need, if the price is right.

The transplant hospital is conveniently located next to the prison for political dissidents. Once your needs are determined, a compatible dissident will be slaughtered to provide whatever you need. No problem. China has a surplus of people and is also glad to accept your money.

Your Choice Is Irrelevant

You should not be naive and assume that your body cannot be chopped up and sold for parts unless you have given permission. Coroners and hospitals operate under a cloak of secrecy. Forget all this Hippocratic Oath stuff. These people are atheists. Taking an oath to a god they deny exists has no significance at all. They worship money. Once they get you, they will do whatever they please with you.

The Price of Ignorance

Ignorance is expensive. It can cost you financially, as well as in ways which are less tangible. In the less tangible department, you would be wise to get some esoteric training. Some very basic knowledge would go a long way in helping you make intelligent decisions. Learn the basics of your energy body and the chakra system. Learn about the Astral planes. Understand that you are an immortal creature and that *you are much more than just a physical body*. This is real basic stuff. Little kids in more Spiritual countries, like India, know these things, while most western adults are clueless.

The internet is full of esoteric material covering different levels of complexity. Take advantage of the many totally free resources that

are available to you in this “information age,” and you can hopefully avoid many common but serious mistakes.

Ancient Death Rituals

Throughout history, different civilizations have developed preferences concerning the deceased. India generally prefers cremation shortly after death. Some “primitive” people physically cut out the heart of the deceased. Western embalming replaces the blood of the deceased with poison.

The effect of all these techniques is to guarantee that the dead body is “really dead”—that it cannot possibly be used again as a vehicle for life. This guarantees that there is a clean break from this dimension for the departed spirit.

When complete bodies were buried without embalming years ago, there were cases, where the spirit would reanimate the body only to find the body trapped in a box. Of course, the person could not escape and eventually died for real. We know this from exhumations, where there was evidence the “dead” person had made a futile effort to escape, leaving physical evidence of the struggle.

Organ Memory References

You can research the concept of organ memory by simply searching using the phrase “organ memory.” The concept originated from events, which suggested that transplanted organs also transplant personality and other unique aspects of the donor into the recipient.

It would be clearly bad for business, if organ recipients—who generally have no idea where their replacement parts originated—felt that their personality would be altered in unpredictable ways. As you might guess, therefore, mainstream science totally rejects this possibility. Literally billions of dollars are at stake.

However, as you will see, when you research this concept, there is evidence that new attributes common to the donor mysteriously appear in the recipient for no apparent reason.

The classic case involves the recipient of a heart from a pianist who suddenly took up the piano—a skill and desire that did not exist before the transplant.

This is a positive example. However, since donor information is generally kept secret from the recipient, consider the possibility of someone getting the heart of a serial killer who has just been executed.

The Esoteric Side of Organ Transplants

You are a multidimensional creature. Your physical body is not self sustaining. It lives because of the invisible support matrix consisting of your energy body, or astral body, several other finer bodies, and, of course, your Soul.

The energy body contains your chakra system. If this is news to you, search using the phrase “chakra system.” In a more Spiritually advanced civilization this information would be common knowledge. These concepts are not “take it or leave it” beliefs. *They are facts.* You need to know them and understand the implications.

The chakra system of the energy body has links to its associated structures in the physical body. For example, your physical heart links to your heart chakra. You can leave your physical body through astral projection, and it will remain alive and safe, because it remains linked by a sort of umbilical cord commonly called the “silver cord.” If your physical body dies under normal conditions, the silver cord breaks and you are released from your association with the physical universe and, generally, enter the Astral universe to continue your journey. Your physical body decays and returns to the Earth (dust to dust).

However, when the scientific atheist doctors get involved and start selling your organs here and there, this natural process cannot complete. For example, in the case of the heart, the energy link between your heart—which is still alive, though in someone else’s body—and *your* heart chakra in *your* astral body remains active.

This means that there is, for want of a better phrase, a sort of chain

binding you to the physical universe and preventing you from ascending. If you are somehow able to break this link, whoever has your heart would likely immediately die, because it was *your* heart, and it was supported by *your* energy body. If you can't break the link, you will just have to wait until your heart dies—wherever it might be.

Why You Should Care

You should care, because your physical body and its organs are *uniquely yours* and designed by nature for *your exclusive use*. Nature never intended for your body parts to be spliced with other people's body parts to create some Frankenstein creature, which appears to be technically alive. There are consequences—serious consequences—both for you and for the recipient, when this unnatural process is performed.

The Spiritual devolution of your society has made such practices seem appropriate and acceptable, because of the general acceptance of scientific atheism and denial of legitimate Spiritual truths. Otherwise no one would dream of doing such stupid things. It is in your interest to educate yourself about the true nature of your physical body, its associated energy body, and your immortal Soul.

(2013)

TOP SECRET MEDICINE

General knowledge, which was a modified and censored version of total knowledge, was made available to the remainder of the population. As new discoveries were made, they were screened to determine whether they would be allowed to be known by the general population or whether they would be reserved only for use by the elite.

As time passed, more and more new discoveries were considered to be reserved for the elite and less and less were allowed to enter the stream of general knowledge available to the masses.

Today, when science students reach the graduate level, many find that they need a top secret or “Q” clearance just to get access to basic information they need to successfully continue their studies. In physics, for example, you could easily spend years memorizing math equations only to be told that there are “uncertainties” and a comprehensive understanding is “impossible.” However, if you could get your hands on a top secret physics book, you would notice that all these classic “uncertainties” had been resolved, and you would find chapters dealing with temporal science, antigravity technology and faster than light propulsion.

Even seemingly innocuous sciences are subject to secrecy. Theatrical people, such as actors, makeup artists and special effects experts, are often recruited to facilitate sophisticated psychological operations (“psyops”) designed to manipulate public opinion, trick

enemies or program select populations. Anyone recruited for such endeavors would need to agree to keep the knowledge of their activities secret.

Conventional and Top Secret Medicine

There is a fundamental difference between conventional and top secret medicine. People with access to top secret medicine include those who live physically forever and stay in perfect health. People who use conventional medicine have limited life spans, suffer needlessly from diseases, because the cures are classified, and suffer from illnesses deliberately caused to boost the profits of the conventional medical and pharmaceutical industries.

Also, in countries without socialized medicine, such as the United States, there is the issue of cost.

Top secret medicine is free. It is an entitlement for the chosen elite. Conventional medicine, which is a guarantee of certain death, however, must be paid for.

The community of the world elite live in a socialized environment. A perfect life is considered a right. However, in order to guarantee this right, the general population, or the slave class, must toil and die to service their needs.

It should be easy to see why top secret medicine is secret. Obviously, if the ordinary people ever realized the truth, they too would demand perfect health and indefinite life.

Who are the people who will live forever and rule this world? Some common sense should help you identify them. Ordinary people generally think about retirement—that quiet period at the end of their lives, when they are free from whatever slave labor they have been doing.

However, if you look around, you will notice many “very well preserved” old people, mostly men, who are active and running the country and the world at an age, when their “ordinary” contemporaries would be in nursing homes. They never retire.

Why would you want to live at this pace, if your next step was the

grave? Most likely, you would not. However, if you knew death would never come for you, because you were a member of the super elite and would live physically forever, your behavior would be completely understandable.

Top Secret Drugs

The most popular top secret drug is the so-called “health kit.” This is a cocktail of drugs, which gives the user immunity to all known diseases. This includes man-made diseases, such as AIDS. Health kits are generally reserved for the super elite who have been granted physical immortality.

There are also many mind control drugs developed during years of CIA and military experiments. These agents facilitate programming Manchurian candidates, altering the behavior of foreign leaders and, of course, quiet and undetectable assassinations.

Here are some general categories:

1. **MILITARY USE AGENTS.** Examples would include biological weapons, mind control agents, exotic poisons, implants and electromagnetic technologies, which affect life processes.
2. **ENHANCEMENT AGENTS.** Examples would include intelligence boosting drugs (used to create child geniuses who work at the secret national labs), agents to assist remote viewers (high doses of bilberry extract is reported to be in use) and “Rambo” drugs and implants used to create fearless “super soldiers.”
3. **CONSCIOUSNESS ALTERATION.** Examples would include mind control agents, agents to assist out-of-body activities and agents used to remove blocks to the recall of previous lives.
4. **VACCINES AND ANTIDOTES.** Examples would include all of the various vaccines, which keep the elite disease-free, but are withheld from the general population, as well as the secret antidotes to agents used against the general population, such as disease causing agents like AIDS, as well as a variety of control agents and debilitating agents added to the food supply.

Top Secret Medical Devices

Top secret medical devices include such gadgets as consciousness transference machines, aura balancing machines and the temporal reversal machine. These devices are generally reserved for the super elite, who have been guaranteed eternal physical life. There are many other top secret devices, which are used to enhance lower level functionaries, who are important, but who will not be granted physical immortality.

The largest class of such devices are implants. Perhaps the most common are communications implants. These are generally dental implants, which allow constant undetectable two-way communication between an agent and his controllers. The support system for this is satellite-based and guarantees worldwide coverage. Other classes of implants would include augmentation devices such as the classic “Rambo chip implant,” said to create a “super soldier.” Implants are used on “disposable” operatives. The super elite would want to be above such things.

Another class of secret medical devices would include “tags.” Tags are physical or chemical agents used to mark specific people or classes of people so they can be located and tracked by surveillance satellites. To be effective, the target must be unaware that he or she has been tagged. Tags are often administered by doctors, because people generally trust doctors, allow them close access to their bodies and are totally unaware that tagging is possible. For example, tag detection satellites silently and secretly patrol the Mexican border. High profile people, who are aware of tagging, take precautions. Osama Bin Laden reportedly avoided detection, because his hideout had a lead roof.

Early research centered on melding traditional psychic skills with modern high technology and, wherever possible, creating inanimate devices, which could duplicate the abilities of natural psychics.

David Morehouse, in his book *Psychic Warrior*,¹ mentions a secret

1. David Morehouse, *Psychic Warrior: The True Story of America's Foremost Psychic Spy and the Cover-Up of the CIA's Top-Secret Stargate Program*. St. Martin's Paperbacks, 1998.

device the government had developed, which could detect if a remote viewer was psychically present in the vicinity.

One result of this research was the aura balancing machine. Natural psychic healers can do aura balancing. First, of course, you have to know that the aura is there, then you have to be able to see it. Having done this, you can now look for defects—weak spots or holes—and you must then repair whatever problems you found by appropriately channeling energy to the problem areas.

As a living person, you can't do this constantly. However, a machine can. So, the aura balancing machine is basically a magnetic field generator, which is controlled by a computer, which is programmed with a model of a "perfect" aura. It scans the aura, detects defects and then calculates and applies the correction forces. The MRI machine is a spin-off of the secret research, which developed the aura balancing machine.

We must also consider extensive store of genetic knowledge. Much of this knowledge is public. Much more is secret.

Over ten years ago, selected police departments were given a secret genetic analyzer, which would produce a person's fingerprints and photograph, when a DNA sample from the person was inputted into the machine.

Even though this may sound incredible, remember that this device is "old technology." We can hardly guess what the current state of the art in secret genetic knowledge might be. We know designer organisms are common, and the ultimate product of this research will be a new race of laboratory-created designer people.

Early Life Extension Technologies

The early life extension technologies consisted of what may best be described as controlled reincarnation. These technologies were based upon creating a subspace of the Creation using a Faraday cage. Anyone can make this device, which is simple and not a secret.

Basically, it is a cage made out of metallic mesh like screen wire. It is electrically charged with respect to ground and can be any size.

The high voltage supply from any older tube TV will work just fine. The secret part is that Robert Monroe, who could project astrally at will, found and told researchers that he was unable to escape from such a cage in his astral body, because the electricity, which was invisible in our dimension, was not only visible, but solid in the astral dimension. He found himself trapped in this electrical “net.”

Working with psychics who understood the basics of reincarnation, a plan was developed, which would guarantee that the spirit of a dying person would reincarnate in a specific new human baby. Normally, spirits of the dead drift into the astral planes and eventually reincarnate back on Earth—somewhere. However, “somewhere” is not much use, if you are interested in a specific person.

So, the controlled reincarnation technology works like this. You take whoever is expected to die and seal the person in a Faraday cage with a “freshly pregnant girl.” The dead person’s spirit is trapped in the cage and there is only one reincarnation option—namely, the unborn child of the girl in the cage.

The problem with this technique is that the newborn child, like most people undergoing natural reincarnation, will not remember its previous life or who it was. Solving this problem required development of a secret “wake-up technique,” which was used at the age of about five to get the kid to remember who he had been before he died.

Although this technique was perfected, as you can see, it had some extra complexities and the time delay problem of five years being “lost” and then having to put up with a juvenile body for another ten or so years. These problems stimulated further research.

Blanks

Basically, blanks are living human bodies with no Souls. Creation of and working with blanks is one of the projects attributed to the Dulce, New Mexico, underground base.

There are some very practical reasons for wanting a supply of blanks. If someone who is considered important has lost his physical

body in a way that makes recovery impossible (say, e.g., they were in a plane that exploded), you would want to get their spirit into a working physical form as soon as possible.

Ordinarily, bodies are occupied by Souls, and so they are not available. Also, human bodies die, when the Soul permanently leaves and the silver cord breaks. However, if you could figure out a way to remove the Soul, but have the body remain viable, you could train your important people to seek one of the blanks you have waiting “on standby,” occupy the blank and return to human life.

Consciousness Transference

Consciousness transference from one living form to another has always been possible. In ancient Tibetan literature it is known as Phowa. However, in order to achieve consciousness transference on your own without any technology, you must have significant mystic training.

In the past, when the distractions we enjoy today, such as all the electronic mediums, did not exist, people had lots of free time to use for the development of their natural psychic abilities. Today, they not only do not have the time, but are also simply not interested in making the effort. However, they do want the results.

Modern consciousness transference devices have been compared to a pair of phone booths—one for the source and the other for the recipient. They are said to be based on original concepts developed by Nikola Tesla. He supplied the world with brilliant ideas, many of which, such as the theory of antigravity propulsion, which has now been perfected and is in use, remain secret today.

The basis of the consciousness transfer device appears to have originated with Tesla’s experiments, which used electrical fields to create a *Star Trek*-like transporter. The problem was that living things always arrived dead, but dead things such as a brick arrived just fine.

Tesla had not heard Robert Monroe’s favorite saying, “*You are more than your physical body*,” most likely because Monroe had not said it yet. Anyway, transporting only the physical matter of a liv-

ing body without also transporting the “more” resulted in a dead body. Then someone suggested that the “more,” which was not being transported, included the consciousness. So, if the consciousness remained in the source “container,” would transporting a different physical form (stripped of the “more”) into the container result in the consciousness melding with the new form? Clearly, they do not publish their research notes for ordinary people to read, but this was the basic “flow” of the research, which led to the development of the devices in use today.

Spirit Recovery and Clones

As soon as government scientists heard about the concept of cloning, they made plans to create human clones. Of course, they had to do some basic research and experimentation first. In the beginning, they felt that genetic information only coded for a physical form. However, when they cloned a dog, which just happened to be a show dog trained to respond to specific commands, and found, to their surprise, that the clone also responded to the same commands, they learned a secret, which remains top secret today: the genetic code also contains memories.

A clone is not just something that physically looks like the original—it *is* the original, complete with memories.

Having discovered this secret, the next step was, logically, “bringing people back from the dead.” If you had a good DNA sample from someone who was now dead, could you bring the person back to life by making a clone using that DNA? The answer seems to be “sometimes.”

To understand “sometimes,” you need a little basic knowledge of just where the dead are. Most are on a lower Astral plane and do not even realize they are dead, because they had no mystic training and were convinced that death was “the end.” Generally, you can get these people back. However, if the Soul has some mystic awareness and has accessed a higher plane, you cannot recover them as they have no desire to return to this place. Fortunately for the government, the kind

of people they relate to as important are educated atheists who have no spiritual knowledge and deny the existence of anything beyond ordinary physical reality.

Temporal Reversal Technology

Temporal reversal is the latest and most preferred life extension technology. Basically, it is a gadget, which reverses time. You get in as old and come out as young—twenties is the preferred age. How does it work?

Well, it is based on temporal science or the study and understanding of time. This science also explains time travel techniques. Never heard of it? Well, you never will. However, with some common sense, you should be able to conclude that it does exist.

Scientists are curious people. They spend a fortune to get rocks back from the Moon and look at mud on Mars. But you never hear them talk about time. Wouldn't that excite your curiosity—unless, of course, you already knew the answer? This technique has one flaw that could lead to its exposure one day. That flaw is that the person's DNA is unchanged. Since no two people have identical DNA, if you located a young kid with DNA identical to a known deceased person, you would have physical evidence of this technique.

Top Secret Psychiatry

To illustrate top secret psychiatry and compare it against conventional psychiatry, we will use David Morehouse's book *Psychic Warrior*, which we have referenced earlier. David Morehouse was in the military, and so the psychiatrist he saw was a government psychiatrist. Mr. Morehouse tells the psychiatrist about his "angel friend," an invisible being only he can see. The psychiatrist is thrilled. He tells Morehouse, "Here, look over these top secret documents. You appear have psychic talents. How would you like to become a remote viewer in our secret psychic spy program?" OK, so we can say that the doctor's response was positive.

Now, let's speculate on what Mr. Morehouse's fate would have been if he was not in the military. Suppose he was just a regular guy and he walked into a conventional psychiatrist's office saying, "Hi there. I wanted to talk to you about my friend. My friend is an angel. He's invisible. He only talks to me. No one else can see him." How many minutes do you think it would take for the guys in white coats with the straight jacket to haul David away?

His story gives us a perfect illustration of the difference between conventional and top secret medicine in psychiatry.

As you can see, top secret practitioners focus upon the development and expansion of the human spirit, whereas conventional practitioners focus upon negative psychic development, decay and death. Conventional psychiatry has always focused on techniques to destroy the mind using brain surgery, brain damage caused by insulin coma, brain damage using electric stun devices developed originally to "pacify" livestock in slaughterhouses before they are killed (ECT), and drugs, which cause brain damage and shorten the victim's life expectancy by about 25 years.

Beyond the Manchurian Candidate

Here we want to get into some of the newer consciousness manipulation technologies. We all know about the classic Manchurian candidates, such as those used against Robert Kennedy and John Lennon. These were "one way," for want of a better phrase, programming techniques. Once the "candidate" finished his mission, he lost memory of the event and, if he survived, was pretty useless and clueless.

We know that the U.S. Government has spent an incredible amount of money and effort researching and developing mind control technology. Walter Bowart, in his book *Operation Mind Control* (1978; this out of print book can be found for free on the internet as a PDF file), describes the routine use of technologies to make enlisted service men forget what they had done once they were discharged. These techniques were used on the subject without his knowledge.

Apparently, this technology has now reached a high stage of

perfection and is being used on government operatives who actually volunteer for this. Legally, this kind of stuff is covered by what is called a “Human Use Agreement,” which basically states that you give the government permission to use your body for its purposes as it pleases. These new techniques are reversible and are claimed to be safe. Here is how it is said they are used.

Traditionally, if you are planning some covert assignment, you would look for an operative, whose natural personality was compatible with the assignment—like the *Mission Impossible* team leader looking through his agent files to pick who was suitable for the new mission. However, wouldn’t it be nice if you did not need to look for a natural match, but could, instead, program an agent with a new personality, which was tailor-made for the job? This is reportedly how the new technology works.

The agent is called in and agrees to do the mission. He does not know what the mission is. Then his natural mind is suppressed and a new personality and life history is inserted. He then proceeds with the mission, which could be days, weeks, months or even years. When he completes the mission, he is programmed to return to base. His “mission mind” is erased and his real mind is restored. He collects his pay and gets some time off. He never knows what he did.

This technique protects both the agent and the government. The government does not have to worry that the agent might talk, and the agent, clueless about whatever he has just done, does not have any concerns about PTSD, or a troubled conscious. The “lost memories” would be, however, recorded in the Akashic records. These records cannot be erased.

Philosophy and Ethics

There are many good arguments for government secrets. You could say, for example, that ordinary people should not know how to launch bombs. That’s reasonable. However, is it reasonable to argue that some people should have perfect health, because they are “important,” while ordinary people should live at the peril of a host of

preventable and curable diseases, because it is convenient for the ruling elite to have it that way?

A long time ago—and who knows why, maybe they were smoking funny cigarettes or something—the future designers of the United States wrote that they believed all men were created equal and were endowed by their Creator with certain *unalienable rights*, which included the right to life, liberty and pursuit of property (later changed to “happiness,” as the two were seen as identical).

Today, our society has developed into a plutocracy, where a few people have realized their “pursuit of property” right to the point that they now own everything and have developed the philosophy that they should also have exclusive access to “life and liberty,” since they are somehow special, while the rest of us are not.

Actually, the authors of the Declaration of Independence wrote their document to defy the authority of a previous plutocracy and proclaim that they would no longer play that game and submit to tyranny. So, has the time come for history to repeat itself or has the desire for legitimate personal freedom been permanently extinguished?

(2012)

SATAN'S NATION

Philosophic Origins

Masonic Belief System

A core tenet of the Masonic belief system concerns the interpretation of the Adam and Eve creation narrative. This belief is that it was correct to follow Satan and ask for “the knowledge,” and that God was acting “against humanity” to advocate rejecting “the knowledge.” Hence, they worship Satan.

Although the origin of the Masons can be traced back 600 years or so, this belief could be much older, originating somewhere in the very distant past. This core belief has relevance to the United States, because the United States was designed and essentially created from scratch by Freemasons. Every U.S. President has been a mason with two exceptions. These were Abraham Lincoln and John F. Kennedy. Both were assassinated.

Today, all masons accept that Satan is their leader and God is their enemy. In a required ritual, each mason, in turn, must stand before his brothers and spit upon a copy of the Holy Bible to demonstrate his hatred for God. The masons are a male-only group. However, to accommodate women, they formed the group known as the “Daughters of the Eastern Star.” And the “eastern star” is a code word for Satan. Therefore, the girls group is, in actuality, the “Daughters of Satan.”²

If a group of guys enjoy getting together so that they can prac-

2. William Cooper, radio broadcasts and writings; www.hourofthetime.com.

tice whispering secret words to each other, giving each other secret handshakes and standing in awkward postures, all the while professing their love for Satan, that is pretty much their free choice. The problem arises, when we find that essentially every key position both in government and industry is held by one of these guys. Then, it becomes a cause for concern.

Single Dictator Belief System

John Ruskin,³ teaching at Oxford University in London, promoted the belief that some men were superior to others and that one man may be superior everyone and should, therefore, rule the world as an absolute dictator. One of his fans was Cecil Rhodes, who had a little known dark side. Using his great wealth from his monopoly on African diamonds, he set up a secret “round table organization” to work on fulfilling John Ruskin’s vision. After he died, control passed to Lord Alfred Milner, who liked to call the group “Milner’s Kindergarten.” This European group, working with JP Morgan, set up a round table branch in the United States known as the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), which continues to promote these beliefs, in secret, of course, today.⁴ It is doubtful that many current CFR members know any of this.

Contemporary Satanic Beliefs

In more recent history, how can we forget vice-president Cheney’s epic “Spend time on the dark side” speech. Now, we all know who the Prince of Darkness is. So, in case there should be any disagreement that the U.S. follows Satan, this speech by a sitting vice-president should leave no doubt.

3. John Ruskin was, shall we say, “challenged.” In his time, there was no *Playboy* or *Hustler* to read. There were only Greek statues. Ruskin had never seen a naked girl and assumed that they looked like the Greek statues. So, when he got married and so got his first glimpse of a real girl, he was simply horrified. Like, “What’s all this hair doing here?” Well, he refused to touch the girl and, after some years of this, she finally left him.

4. W. Cleon Skousen, *The Naked Capitalist*. Buccaneer Books, 1998.

Core Beliefs

These are the essential core beliefs of the rulers of the United States. Knowledge of these beliefs can be used to both predict and understand the domestic and foreign policies of the U.S.

1. We worship Satan. Satan brought us out of darkness into light and bestowed upon us the knowledge needed to rule this world.
2. We hate God. God tried to keep this knowledge from us and therefore is our enemy.
3. We confirm our hatred for God by regular rituals, in which we spit upon the Christian Bible.
4. We believe that a man's true worth is measured by the amount of other people's happiness that he can possess and destroy.⁵
5. We are eternal creatures and we will live physically forever as living gods.
6. We believe our power and authority is absolute and nothing can challenge us.
7. We own the planet Earth. The planet and all it contains is our property to be used as we please.
8. If you are not one of us, then you are nothing.

• BELIEFS 1-3 are the core of the Masonic belief system as well as similar systems. These systems assert that man became "illuminated" because Satan intervened on behalf of man and bestowed "the knowledge" upon mankind that God ("the enemy") had warned mankind not to seek. These Satan worshipers have a unique view of life, which puts them at odds with anyone who respects nature. Since they hate God, they hate the natural world He created. So, in all their works, they seek to destroy nature as well as those who respect nature. They believe that their science ("scientific atheism") empowers them to alter nature to conform to their will, as opposed to adapting their will to live in harmony with nature. They crush nature with their

5. See: *The American Ruling Class* (2005), a dramatic documentary movie written by Lewis H. Lapham and directed by John Kirby.

material inventions and, recently, have decided to alter the very basis of life, the genetic code, by redesigning plants and animals to their specifications. As they advance across the globe, they exterminate civilizations, whose people respect and live in harmony with nature, calling them “savages.” The movie *Avatar* is an excellent example of this belief system.

- BELIEF 4 can be observed in the day to day operation of the government. Detailed examples would fill many books. This belief influences a selection protocol and an operational protocol. The selection protocol is designed to “weed out” anyone who is suspected of having any positive moral beliefs as those would conflict with the Satanic value system.

Occasionally, mistakes are made, which require correction. In the case of Frank Olson,⁶ someone overheard him commenting that the government projects he worked on seemed immoral. The CIA killed him by throwing him out of a high window.

David Morehouse was recruited into the remote viewer program based upon his description of prior psychic experiences. Unfortunately, during those experiences, he had become psychically linked to his spiritual guide, who was sworn to the forces of Good. So, when his government trainers sent him into altered states of consciousness, his guide would appear to remind him not to use his powers for evil. Clearly, this could not be tolerated, and he was thrown out of the program.

As examples of the operational protocol, let’s look at the financial “crisis.” In the first place, you have to realize that all these people—the bankers, the regulators, and the lawmakers—are personal friends, hang out together, and belong to the same secret societies. The more they plunge the average person into crushing poverty and hopelessness, the more they are respected and the more they are rewarded. They are never punished, because those who could punish them are their “brothers” in the various secret brotherhoods.

For an example of meddling in another country, *RT (Russia Today)* has reported in a documentary that 200,000 citizens of India

6. See: Frank Olson Legacy Project website, www.frankolsonproject.org.

were driven to suicide after being bankrupted by a conspiracy plotted by Monsanto, in which they were coned into using copyrighted Monsanto seeds instead of natural seeds they had used successfully for thousands of years.

Closer to home, veterans who survived Vietnam in one piece took their honorable discharge paper and planned a happy future. They did not know that the discharge contained a secret code, known as the SPN code (the complete list of SPN codes is now available on the internet). The code was linked to a book of “slurs” like “apathetic” and “bed wetter,” which was made available to many employers and left the unknowing veteran unemployable. So, that’s the thanks they got for risking their lives.

You know, if you get into some dealings with, say, the Mafia, and you are “straight up” with them, they are likely to treat you right. However, the government will screw you either way. They have way less morality than the mob. It makes you wonder.

- BELIEF 5. We have discussed the life extension technologies in other essays and exposés. Just for an overview, what’s the point of accumulating wealth and power, if you can only hold on to it for 80 or 90 years or so? If you wanted to use your money to buy the most important thing, what would you buy, if you could? You would buy eternal health and physical life. And that’s exactly what the political elite bought.

Millions of innocent people were “sacrificed” in medical experiments to unlock the secrets needed to prolong physical life indefinitely. Original techniques involved consciousness transference from one physical body to another, as described in ancient Tibetan yoga manuscripts. Later, the science of time manipulation originated, when scientists noticed temporal anomalies during nuclear tests. This research eventually led to the full understanding of temporal science and technologies to simply “turn back the clock” and restore youth to the old.

Of course, once you know you will live forever, your attention naturally turns to safety and creature comforts. All you could want in those departments is provided by life in one of the many under-

ground cities. No enemy will find you there, since the very existence of these cities is secret. And every conceivable convenience of both conventional and secret technologies is available to you.

- BELIEF 6 may be more belief than reality. The elite have now reached sort of a state of “bliss.” They can live forever. Their underground world is impenetrable.

The masses on the surface are kept stupid and under total control. Spies see everything and are everywhere. Elite air force units defend against outer space intruders. The Sun, they presume, is good pretty much forever. What could go wrong?

- BELIEF 7 is a core belief stemming from the philosophy, “Anything we have the power to take and hold is ours.” It is because of this core belief that the United States exists today. Hundreds of millions of indigenous people lived on this land before the “colonists” came. We know something of the American Indians simply because the U.S. has not yet figured out how to kill them all. However, we know that there were other indigenous cultures. Few details are known about these, because they are extinct—the colonists slaughtered all of them. Today, the U.S. and its “friends” are in the final stages of “colonizing” the rest of the planet’s surface to complete the master plan known as the New World Order.

- BELIEF 8. This belief, which is a core belief of the masons, is generally referred to as “U.S. Imperialism” by other countries. Basically, it is the inference that the other people in the world are not exactly people, that they are “something else”—something “less than human.” From history, an excellent example was the propaganda used during the Vietnam war that the Vietnamese, called “gooks,” were not human and did not have Souls. Therefore, killing them should not be considered any kind of moral issue.

In more recent history, analysis of the Wikileaks cables reveals the same core attitude. Representatives of other countries and cultures are consistently seen being intimidated to be some kind of “lower life form” and definitely not as equal human beings. Discussions the U.S. has with others appear to be dominated by the “my way or no way” attitude.

Key Secret Societies

The key secret societies are:

- 1) the Bilderberg Group and the Council of Seven,
- 2) the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission, and
- 3) the Freemasons and the Knights Templar.

We list them in order of physical size from smallest to largest noting that a smaller group would have more effective power per member than would a larger group.

The Bilderberg Group and the Council Of Seven

The Bilderberg Group is the smallest of the elite groups we will discuss, having only about 120 members. They meet once a year choosing a different country each year. Although they claim to essentially direct the future course of the world, they do not seem too creative, since they were unable to think of a name to call themselves at their first get together. This meeting just happened to be at the Hotel Bilderberg. So, from then on, they became known as the Bilderberg Group. It has been suggested (on *truTV.com*, in particular) that the upper elite of the Bilderberg Group is called the Council of Seven and consists of seven men who are above the 120 ordinary Bilderberg members in the secret hierarchy.

The Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission

We have discussed previously how the CFR was formed as an offshoot of a European world dictatorship conspiracy. Essentially everyone of any status in Washington, D.C., is a member of this group. The upper elite of this group is known as the Trilateral Commission. It is said to control and direct the domestic and foreign policy of the United States. This mission differs from the Bilderberg Group in that the Bilderberg Group is said to direct and control the entire planet, whereas

the CFR is localized to the United States. However, the “mission statement” adopted by Cecil Rhodes from the lectures of John Ruskin is to establish a global absolute dictatorship ruled by a single man.

The Freemasons and the Knights Templar

Freemasons are an international organization. Their origins, obviously, predate the United States. Although Freemasons exist all over the world, in other countries their influence is limited. They are significant in the United States, because essentially every position of power and influence is held by a Freemason.

Also, Freemasons essentially designed and built the United States from scratch. Consequently, collectively, they run the country. The elite of the Freemasons are the Knights Templar. Recent TV documentaries have suggested that the Templar organization no longer exists. These accounts are incorrect.

Templar Succession Procedure

Elite members carry a small locket. It was clearly made by a master jeweler. Opening the cover of this tiny locket reveals intricate designs inlaid in what appears to be pearl. This design is unique and identifies the Knight. The lockets were made in pairs. Both are identical. One is kept at the Templar headquarters. A new Templar is chosen by blood. The locket is passed from a Knight to his chosen successor who must be a blood relative and a male. Sometimes, young children inherit the locket. In this case, they do not know what they have.

All Freemasons are trained to understand what these lockets look like and what they mean. Someone chosen at a young age should, at a later time, talk or show this locket around. You would want to keep it, because it is so unique. Any mason who sees the locket is trained to alert the secret chain of command that a new Knight has been discovered. They will ask to borrow the locket, which will then be sent to headquarters to be authenticated by its duplicate. If confirmed, the owner immediately becomes a member and holds the title of “Head of State,” which is recognized throughout the world. There does not need to be a physical “state” somewhere for you to

hold the Head of State title. This is an ancient secret order and, since boundaries change, the associated physical state may no longer exist and may not even be known to modern historians. However, it is known to the secret society.

We present this narrative only to confirm that the Templars never went out of existence and exist today, just as they did in ancient times, passing their authority and power through select bloodlines.

Population Reduction Initiatives

Population reduction initiatives, or the deliberate killing of “surplus” people for the convenience of the ruling class, is by no means a new idea. In my high school sociology class, in the early 1960s, we were taught to expect a major war about every twenty years to keep the population under control. It was part of the course material. No one seemed concerned at the time that, periodically, one country would call up another country and have a casual conversation like, “Hi, country X. This is country Y. We were wondering how your population is doing. We are being overrun here—they breed like rabbits!” “Same here, country Y.” “OK, well, why don’t you make a statement that you hate us for some reason, and we will say we hate you for whatever, and we will have a war and send all those little boogers we don’t want off to be killed?” “Fine, country Y, it’s a deal.”

Since that time, the global playing field has changed. Less slaves are needed, because of computers and other new technologies. New ways of killing people without wars (AIDS, new cancers, etc.) have been invented, as well as methods to prevent new people from ever coming into existence, such as birth control, legal abortions and over the counter “morning after pills.” Unfortunately, the world population is still increasing and shows no sign of willingly adjusting to the 500 million goal stated on the Georgia Guide Stones.⁷ To achieve this goal, significantly more drastic methods will be needed.

It is possible that this plan could have already been secretly achieved. The Max Keiser Show on RT has reported that tests done

7. See: www.thegeorgiaguidestones.com

on animals have shown that hamsters fed genetically altered soybeans became sterile by the third generation. Other countries test GMO foods, but the U.S. does not. The U.S. also does not require disclosure. This means that people in the U.S. have already been consuming the sterility causing GMO soybeans and could be unable to reproduce by the third generation. By the time they figure this out, of course, it will be too late and they will be doomed to extinction.

There are, of course, many other plans in the works. The Ventura Show (Jesse Ventura's program broadcast on *truTV*) reports that the United Nations has been working to develop a "sterility vaccine," which would be given to people either without their knowledge or against their will. There is also a more direct method under consideration, which would involve poisoning six billion or so people using tainted vaccines. We can assume that there is a laundry list of alternative and backup mass killing plans in the pipeline.

Population reduction only affects the slave class, the temporary surface population. The elite class of negative core members would be exempt from any of these programs.

We should expect that, if the slave population was actually reduced to 500 million, the "survivors" would not simply be those who remained alive by random chance. The 500 million would, in all likelihood, have been carefully prescreened for desirable "slave qualities" such as blind obedience to authority.

We should also consider an obvious moral issue: should six billion people just quietly sit around and wait for the 120 or so Bilderberg people to find a way to kill them, or should the six billion people rise up and kill the Bilderbergers along with the rest of the Satan worshipping elite and create a world where they would be truly free?

The Negative Core

We want to discuss the negative core in some detail. The negative core consists of those individuals allowed to fully access top secret medicine and, therefore, live physically indefinitely.

The support structure for the negative core population consists of

the network of underground cities and installations and associated network of underground transport tunnels. Essentially, two classes of *Homo sapiens sapiens* inhabit the Earth: those who constitute the negative core population and those who do not. Those who do not, regardless of wealth or other status, are essentially “yard animals.” They live on the surface of the planet, have limited life spans and are generally clueless about the negative core.

The negative core population see themselves as the only citizens of the planet Earth. All other inhabitants are temporary, trivial creatures who exist only to service them at their pleasure. The surface human population, commonly called “the herd,” is managed much as one would manage livestock. However, since they are somewhat smarter, sophisticated “psyops” are used to program and control them. They are considered as a renewable resource, since they readily breed. They perform slave labor and are sent off into wars for sport. The size of the herd is controlled so as to maximize their productivity and usefulness to the members of the negative core.

You may have never heard of the negative core. You may think stories of underground cities are fiction or fantasy. You may think it impossible to extend human life indefinitely, even though it has always been possible and is discussed in some detail in ancient manuscripts such as those dealing with Tibetan yoga. You may think all of these things, but you are wrong. Your ignorance is holding you in a state of perpetual slavery. These people are very real and they are not going anywhere. You, your children and your children's children will suffer, essentially eternally, under their control, unless you are able to somehow wake up and realize your situation.

Physical Structure of the Negative Core

Construction of the negative core began over one hundred years ago. Originally, manual labor and conventional explosives were used to create underground structures. However, later, secret research into lasers and particle beam devices led to the development of revolutionary tunneling machines. With these, it then became possible to create a high speed underground transport network throughout the

world using techniques such as magnetic levitation and acceleration technology to achieve incredible speeds in perfect “smooth as glass” tunnels.

Electricity production was no problem, because the free energy technologies kept secret from the masses could be used here without fear of discovery. Huge cities were built below the ocean floors. The motivation appears to have been that the miles of ocean water above would shield the city from radiation in the event of a surface nuclear war. In fact, nuclear war above would not even disturb a quiet cocktail party among the chosen elite below.

The negative core is a global creation. It is designed as a permanent base from which the chosen elite, who will physically live forever using top secret medicine, will secretly rule the planet Earth for eternity. The only practical way to destroy the negative core would be to obliterate the entire planet so that it no longer existed in the solar system. Even then, the negative core could continue to exist in secret bases on other planets.

Although the underground cities were originally thought to be undetectable, they can be located by modern oil exploration technology. This actually happened in Russia and received brief press coverage. The exploration company thought they had discovered a huge pool of oil. Actually, they had located a colossal underground city. Of course, when they reported this to the Russian government together with plans to drill, they had to be told that what they had found was not oil, and the truth got out.

The underground network is global. These chosen people will stay here and prepare for the day, when they can also freely use the surface areas after all the unnecessary surface people have been killed and those who remain have been placed under absolute control and have accepted their role as slaves.

The View from the Bottom

The general population of the negative core live a life unimaginable to the uninitiated surface dwellers. Concerns which plague the average surface dweller do not exist there. There is no physical death.

There is no disease. There is no concern for either basic creature comforts or luxuries. These are provided by the slave labor of the unknowing surface dwellers.

There is no money such as exists among the surface dwellers. The “fiat money” surface dwellers crave and slave for is totally imaginary. It exists only because they believe it exists. It has reality only in their minds.

While the surface dweller’s attention is glued to mindless conventional TV garbage, you watch the top secret network, where you are kept up to date on such things as cutting edge science and progress in deep space exploration and colonization.

You know the future of the surface population not because you are psychic, but because all major future events are deliberately planned and choreographed by the “World Controllers” who live below. If a surface dweller could somehow watch top secret TV for ten minutes, his belief system would be totally wrecked and his life altered forever.

Red Team, Blue Team

Suppose you own a company. You want to find a way to increase productivity—the gross company output. So you decide to have a contest with some kind of prize for the winner. You split the workers into teams: the Red Team and the Blue Team. The company output rises, because both teams are now working harder hoping to win the prize. However, you as the owner of the company get to sit quietly above the game and watch. You don’t care which team wins, because you own them both. However, you do care and are pleased that the gross company output has increased.

Now let’s “globalize” this concept. Consider the possibility that the planet Earth has an owner. The nations are not independent, but are, in reality, the Red Team, Blue Team, Yellow Team, Green Team, and so on. If the nation “teams” are at peace, the gross planetary output is low. However, if there is war or, better yet, the threat of impending war, the competition among the teams will increase resulting in an increased global planetary output. As the owner of Earth you sit qui-

etly and secretly above the game. You don't care which nation rises or which nation falls. All you care about is that the gross planetary output is maximized.

Now, for a specific example. The years of the so-called "cold war" between the United States and the Soviet Union is an excellent example of this concept. This couplet of "U.S.—S.U." was programmed to believe that each was on the way to annihilate the other and they would be arriving at any moment.

The U.S. told its people they had to work harder, because the S.U. was coming, and the S.U. told its people that they had to work harder, because the U.S. was coming.

Actually, no one was coming. However, the belief that doom was lurking just around the corner greatly accelerated technological development and innovation. So, as the "game master," you got to watch your terrified slaves scurry around and deliver to you sophisticated technologies that you would not have received if the two "teams" were in a state of peace.

Incidentally, the "gross planetary output" of food is sufficient to feed three worlds the size of Earth. So, on a fair playing field, no one should go hungry. This, of course, assumes you want a fair playing field.

To summarize: world at peace = low gross planetary output; world at war = increased gross planetary output. Clearly, the masses would choose peace. The leaders, however, would opt for constant war.

Capitalism as a Satanic Ritual

Active participation in capitalism destroys a person's humanity. The more you play this game, the more any compassion, morality or love for humanity you may have had is reduced and eventually eliminated. As a successful capitalist, your Soul is gone, your heart turned to stone and you are utterly ruthless in your dealings with your fellow man.

Quotes from Catholic Priest interviews (Michael Moore's documentary *Capitalism: A Love Story*, 2009):

- Fr. Dick Preston: “*Capitalism is a sin. Capitalism is contrary to all that is good. It is contrary to all major religions. Capitalism is wrong and it needs to be eliminated.*”
- Fr. Peter Dougherty, Priest for 45 years: “*Capitalism is immoral, obscene and a radical evil.*”
- Bishop Thomas Gumbelton, Archdiocese of Detroit: “*Capitalism is contrary to the teachings of Jesus.*”

You should note that all of these holy men are Catholic. Catholics excommunicate masons. Also, the only Catholic to ever be elected U.S. President, John F. Kennedy, was assassinated.

Ye Shall Know Them by Their Works

Jesus cautioned that we should not be too concerned about what is said. After all, talk is cheap. He advised to evaluate people by what they actually do—by their works. So, what are the works of the United States? Let’s compile a short list.

- Almost half the population lives in poverty.
- Both in actual numbers and in percentages, more people are in prison in the United States than in any other country.
- The top one percent of the population owns more wealth than the bottom 95% of the population of the United States. These people are the “successful capitalists.”
- The United States has actively trained and exported terrorists since 1946 (research “School of the Americas” on the internet).
- The United States has so many military bases in other countries it can’t recall how many there are. Estimates are about 1,000.
- The United States establishes and supports dictatorships and conspires to overthrow legitimate governments who actually care for and try to improve the living standards of their citizens (see: *Confessions of an Economic Hit Man*, the book, and

Apologies of an Economic Hit Man, documentary movie, by John Perkins, U.S. NSA agent).

- In U.S. academia, anyone who professes a belief in creationism (i.e., that a superior intelligence may have created the universe) is systematically fired, blacklisted, and rendered essentially unemployable (*Expelled: No Intelligence Allowed*, documentary movie by Ben Stein, 2008).

Wikileaks

The Wikileaks source material is more important for its collective implications than for a specific leak. Police rely on the establishment of *modi operandorum* for profiling criminals and predicting their next move.

Wikileaks source material provides us with, basically, a “wiretap” on the U.S. Government—something which would normally be impossible to obtain. We can effectively now listen in to the conversations of key functionaries, when they believed they were communicating in private and no one would ever find out what was said. The main observation we can make, which was made years ago by American Indians, is that “White man speak with forked tongue.”

One-Stop Dictator Shop

How would you like to be a dictator? You know, the life of a dictator can be glamorous and financially rewarding. Hosni Mubarak recently “retired” as dictator of Egypt with 80 Billion in his pocket.

Now, of course, to be a successful dictator, you will want to go to school to learn the finer arts of dictating. And there is no better school than the School of the Americas (also commonly known as the “School of Assassins”) located in the good ole U.S. of A. and run by the U.S. Government. It has trained about 60,000 terrorists and is still going strong.

Unfortunately, the school does not have a publicly available catalog of courses. However, internet reports suggest that possible course titles might include such things as: 1) how to demoralize the popula-

tion using mass rape, and 2) persuading uncooperative prisoners to talk by threatening to torture/ kill their mates and children.

If you are selected to be a dictator, the U.S. will arrange for you to be installed as the “democratically elected” president of some country. However, by no means does the “service” end there. This is a turn key operation. Everything you need will be supplied to you by the United States. You will get ruthless secret police who also graduated from the School of the Americas. You will get weapons and gasses to crush the population into submission. The U.S. will train and equip your army. The U.S. will finance secret prisons and torture camps for those who may dare to resist your absolute power.

And, best of all, it's all free. You don't pay for a thing. American taxpayers, almost half of whom live below the poverty line, pay for everything with food taken out of their mouths so you can have a life of luxury. It's a great deal!

The U.S. as a Military Dictatorship

Here we wish to discuss evidence that suggests that the United States is not what it seems. It may not be a democracy or some form of republic. It may very well be a military dictatorship “dressed up” to look like a democracy.

I was first introduced to the truth about the U.S. as a child, courtesy of one of the neighbors. An older man, Milton J. McGovern, whose association with the military was apparently during the World War I period, liked to talk about the very special and very secret unit he belonged to.

Members of this special unit were commissioned in every branch of the U.S. military at the same time. They were authorized to wear the uniform of any military service as needed. So he could dress as Army, Navy, Air Force, or any other branch. Also, this authority never expired. There were not many of these elite chosen, and very few remained alive at the time of our conversations.

He explained that the United States was led by a single man known as the “Chief of Military Intelligence,” or, more simply, “The Chief.”

The very existence of the Chief is a secret and, of course, his identity is never revealed. Once installed, the Chief serves for life. When he dies, a secret elective process chooses a new Chief.

Of course, our conversations took place before top secret medicine had perfected techniques to allow people to live physically indefinitely. Now that these technologies exist, we can assume that the present Chief will remain in absolute control for eternity. This, by the way, fulfills John Ruskin's single dictator dream.

Obviously, the United States did not begin as a military dictatorship, since it had no military in its early history. The seeds which led to the current design seem to have sprouted in the mid-1940s, although the concepts could predate this by some time.

Originally, the U.S. Congress had legitimate power and directed the country. However, once the intelligence services came into existence and installed the current secrecy and need-to-know protocols, there was no barrier to prevent them from doing whatever they pleased behind the scenes.

As the military-industrial complex quietly blossomed, a shadow government slowly and methodically grew and eventually replaced the original "elected" government. Today, what ordinary people see as "the government" is just an overlay, just as one would hang a pretty picture on a wall to cover a hole.

The "elected government" has no real substance. It exists. It appears to do work. However, its actions and decisions are directed by the unseen shadow government. And this shadow government is directed by the Chief, an absolute dictator.

My friend, Mr. McGovern, wanted to write a book about his special military unit. He talked about it constantly. However, one day he stopped talking and seemed totally confused. He was shaking and trembling. He said his wife had taken him to a psychiatrist and he had been drugged.

He never finished his book. He died soon after this.

When people know sensitive information, it is not uncommon for the government to use their wives to control them and destroy them if necessary.

The general policy appears to be, “When in doubt, rub ‘em out.” Apparently, someone felt it was necessary in this case.

For many years the U.S. has “disappeared” people secretly. Pretty much everyone knew that these things happened. However, they were technically illegal. All this changed suddenly in December, 2011, when President Obama signed a law authorizing indefinite detention of anyone by the U.S. military, essentially at their discretion. This event externalized the reality that the United States is a military dictatorship.

Sex and Blood Magic

Sex and blood magic are two “high magic” techniques. They both involve raising energy, which is then directed to cause some kind of “spell” or event to come into existence. Sex magic uses sex energy, and blood magic, as the name suggests, involves blood.

Elementary blood magic can be done using raw meat purchased from a store. However, for a true “high magic” ceremony, you would want a human sacrifice. Since murder is generally illegal, garden variety witches choose other techniques. However, if you are above the law, because, for example, you are a member of the political elite, there is nothing preventing you from doing a true blood magic ritual.

These rituals are much more common than you may think. Ever wonder where all those “missing and exploited children” end up? They could very easily find their way to a secret ritual somewhere in Washington, D.C. Children are preferred, because, apparently, more psychic energy can be obtained if you sacrifice someone who is also terrified. The various secret services reportedly grab the kids and deliver them as needed. Hillary Clinton, for example, is reportedly a highly accomplished witch. No doubt, Bill could give you some pointers on sex magic.

Blood magic involving human sacrifices is, of course, in the “black magic” category. This is clearly no problem for those who worship Satan, and, logically, they would not want it any other way. Evil is their life and their livelihood. So these events are just as common

as cocktail party. After all, as a Washington insider, you have people killed all the time as suits your fancy. The death of an “ordinary” person is no big deal.

Immense wealth coupled with political power allow you to indulge in any activity you please, including those exotic activities, which, because they are illegal or generally unobtainable, are off limits to ordinary people.

A Freemason Murder Spell

Here is an actual Freemason black magic ritual. It was told by a recruiter to a prospective candidate for initiation as “evidence of their power.” The ritual was described as follows:

“We find a group of people in a highly emotional state. For example, people in a movie theater watching, say, *Gone With the Wind*. We can harness the collective emotional energy of these people and then direct this energy against our target person, killing him.”

A Lesson from the Dark Side

In the classic Shakespearean play *Macbeth*, Macbeth, concerned about his future, decides to stroll over to the “dark side” and consult with some witches. Certainly, witches know all and would not tell a lie. The witches assure Macbeth that no man born of a woman can ever harm him. Obviously, he is thrilled. When Macbeth is confronted by Macduff in his final battle, he announces confidently that he is invincible, since no man born of a woman can harm him. Then Macduff says, “Sorry to burst your bubble, Mac, but you see, my mom had me by c-section.” Macduff then kills Macbeth.

The moral here is: you can’t always trust the dark side.

(2012)

LEVEL 2

Level 2 is the name we have chosen to describe that strata of our society, which exists, but which remains totally unknown to ordinary people who we designate as living on Level 1. Some groups and technologies span both levels, and we call them Crossover Groups and Crossover Technologies.

Examples of pure Level 2 components would be the underground cities and installations on Earth, the bases on the Moon and Mars, and the Earth colonies on planets in other solar systems. The supreme leader of the United States, known as the “Chief of Military Intelligence,” also exists only in Level 2. His identity, as well as the fact that such a person exists at all, is totally unknown to residents of Level 1.

Crossover Groups

Crossover Groups are institutions and installations, whose existence is known, but whose activities extend into Level 2. We know, for example, that the CIA, NSA and Area 51 exist. However, beyond that, we do not know what is happening within these groups. All of these can access Level 2 and interact there, as well as access Level 1.

All of the major nations of the world access Level 2 at their directorate level of government. From Level 1 it appears that they are totally independent sovereign countries. However, on Level 2 they are a common collective. At least from the beginning of the Soviet Union, for example, the United States and Russia have been best friends. They cooperate in deep space exploration and colonization.

There was never any war—cold, hot or otherwise—between them. There are planned small wars, and there could be a planned World War III. However, such events, although very real to Level 1 residents, are simply social control techniques directed from Level 2.

There is a general desire in Level 2 to dramatically reduce the population of Level 1 for convenience. A new world war would be a quick way to accomplish that goal.

Crossover Technology

A good example of Crossover Technology would be the B2 bomber. The existence of this jet is not a secret. You can watch it take off and fly away. However, you will not be close enough to see when it turns its jet engines off and continues to fly using Level 2 top secret antigravity technology. The book *Secrets of Antigravity Propulsion*,⁸ by Paul A. LaViolette, goes into some detail about this technology, which is pure Level 2 science.

Level 2 Origins

The seeds of Level 2 could probably be traced back to the origin of the classic secret societies over 800 years ago. This was the origin of the thought process that some men were special, while others were not, and that, if those who were special could secure a monopoly on knowledge, they and their descendants could rule the world. From this philosophy comes our present world of secrecy and compartmentalization.

However, the event which likely solidified the present Level 2 structure was alien contact. Until then, different countries felt content and secure with the thought that they controlled their little part of the Earth and that, since nothing else existed, they had achieved stability. This bubble burst with the revelation that the universe was alive and that they had been noticed. Suddenly, everything changed. The Earth

8. Paul A. LaViolette, *Secrets of Antigravity Propulsion: Tesla, UFOs, and Classified Aerospace Technology*. Bear & Company, 2008.

seemed less significant, and they faced the real possibility that they would become insignificant. A new age had dawned, and they were at a loss as to what they should do or even could do about it.

Reality Creation

What is generally perceived to be reality on Level 1 is, in fact, a choreographed illusion generated from Level 2. Basically, everything you know is wrong. The reality you believe to be true can be pretty much anything the programmers desire. How is it done, you ask? Well, it is pretty complex and quite expensive, but we will try to sketch it out in an understandable way.

Here is how it works. Every major event that will take place on Earth for the next 15 years has already been planned. This plan is called the National Security Plan. Obviously, if you know the future, because you create the future, you feel very secure. About 10,000 operatives are allowed to have the complete knowledge of the plan. Every key position in both the public and private sector is held by one of these operatives. They all stay “on the same page” thanks to top secret TV and secret communications networks. Each does his part to make sure that the future unfolds according to plan.

You should realize that major events, which are generally considered to be “acts of god,” are really “acts of government” using Level 2 secret technologies. The government can control the weather with its weather control machine in Alaska. It can cause earthquakes and tsunamis because of the Level 2 secret network of underground tunnels, which cover the Earth. It can influence the general mental state of mass populations with radio waves and create deadly pandemics virtually at will. In short, it can do all the things that people would likely attribute to “a vengeful God.”

The Globalist Agenda

People like to obsess about the so-called New World Order. Will it come? What would it be like? Can it be stopped? It is really a waste of time and energy, because *the “new world” is already here and has*

been for some time. On Level 2, there are no countries. There are no national borders. It is just one happy globalist family. However, since this reality has not yet been *externalized* to Level 1, people continue to believe that they live in independent sovereign countries.

Let's use a current example. The United States has been a police state for some time. However, until the 9/11 psyop, this reality was not externalized. It existed in secret. U.S. Presidents have always ordered people killed as suited their fancy. Real civil rights went bye-bye years ago. However, today, the true reality has been revealed.

Now people know they have no civil rights, that government spies watch everything they do and that all their private conversations are monitored and recorded. They know that freedom is gone and, as the saying goes, they may as well "abandon all hope."

This is nothing new. *The only thing that has changed is that this reality was secret before and now it is not.*

The same is true for the so-called "New World Order." It is here today. It is simply not externalized. This event may be delayed or, at the discretion of Level 2, be revealed at any time.

The Society of Level 2

What is it like to live on Level 2? We know their society has the latest technology and that top secret medicine provides the opportunity to live forever. However, what about more subtle factors like general happiness and quality of life? How would what we experience on Level 1 change as we transition to Level 2? We can approximate life on Level 2 by looking at the transition groups, which we can observe on Level 1, but know also have access to Level 2.

A good example would be the military. Secret air force units patrol space and some are exclusively based at distant locations away from Earth.

Let's use the example of the role of women. In the United States Level 1 society, women enjoy incredible freedom to live their lives any way they please. However, lives of women in the U.S. military are not so free. Single women in the military are expected to provide

sex to any man of higher rank who requests it. If they refuse, they are raped. If they complain about being raped, they are killed and the death written up as a suicide.

It would appear that “Women’s Lib” ends at the border between Level 1 and Level 2. Women in Level 2 appear to be considered “commodities.” In all the secret confabs, such as the Bilderberg meetings and the Bohemian Grove, stables of women are kept close by in hotels for the use of the essentially exclusive male members. This is standard practice at all such high level conferences. It is simply a provided amenity like food, wine and cheese. The U.S. Government provides female companions to high level operatives, especially those who travel. The job title of the girl is “traveling companion.” John Perkins, in the *Apologies of an Economic Hit Man* documentary, mentions that, when recruited by the NSA, his “trainer” was a female who also provided him with sex.

Level 2 personnel also have the function of setting up Earth colonies on other planets. To design a new society on a new world offers unprecedented opportunities and requires thoughtful planning. For example, one primary duty of the colonists would be to produce more colonists to inhabit the new world. Therefore, there would be no practical reason to include gays or lesbians in the colonist pool. Females would need to be screened for high fertility and males for virility. Genetic selection would most likely be used. The U.S. and Russia both favor ultra class genetics. These are the blue eyed blondes, the same group Hitler favored. Including mixed classes would eventually lead to crossbreeding and degrade the gene pool.

Additionally, since space exploration was pioneered by the military, we can assume that new colonies would be governed by a military style hierarchy. The tradition of bonded pairs and family units would not necessarily be carried over into the new worlds. Some type of communal or other arrangement might be used to designate the relationship between parents and offspring. It would be at the desecration of the master planners back on Earth.

Unless, over time, a colony somehow achieved independence and broke away from Earth, it would remain under the control of Earth

and be expected to exist for the purpose of providing some service to the Earth-based ruling hierarchy. It would clearly not have any measure of self-determination. Its future development would be charted by its masters on Earth.

Eventually, as time passed, we would expect history to repeat itself and the colonists revolt, just as the U.S. colonies did against England, and demand autonomy. This event, if it even occurred, would be in the distant future. It is, however, a predictable evolutionary step.

Space Exploration

Here we wish to discuss the real history of space exploration. Man has apparently always had an interest in the stars. Ancient writings reference them constantly. However, there was no physical way to get there.

The U.S. space program was planned and implemented long before the invention of NASA. Apparently, as far back as the 1930s, astronomers had somehow identified planets around distant stars, which they felt could support human life. As soon as it became possible to escape Earth's gravity somehow, it was planned to send explorers to these planets.

The first devices with this capability would have been the German rockets developed for war. Volunteers were loaded into some type of capsule and sent off. If they survived and landed on the new planet, they were supposed to set up a radio and call home. Then, apparently, they were supposed to play Adam and Eve and begin to colonize the new world.

Around this time period was the famous Roswell incident. The U.S. secret history book, *FRUS* (Foreign Relations of the United States), reportedly lists this incident as a legitimate UFO encounter. Obviously, if they can come here, scientists reasoned, there had to be a way to "go there." Secret research initiatives were stimulated.

In the 1950s, prominent actors of that period were commissioned to make short films explaining to the people that other civilizations existed and had established contact with us. However, the films were

never shown. It was decided that ordinary people should never be allowed to know these things. If the original policy of openness had been followed, the world would be substantially different today. However, it was not to be.

In college, in the 1960s, I happened to get into a conversation with a guy from the BNDD (now the DEA) who said that all the technical details for interplanetary travel had been worked out. The problem, he stated, was not how to do it, but how to secretly divert the money needed to actually build the ships, since the ordinary people (Level 1) were never to be told about any of this.

Around this time, NASA was invented. Its apparent purpose was to convince people by example that space travel was extremely complicated, extremely expensive and extremely slow. People were to be programmed to believe that practical interplanetary travel was not possible. However, NASA always knew better.

The father of a fellow college student worked for NASA. On one of his visits to see his dad at work, the man opened a safe, removed a book and let his son look through it. It contained the photographs of all recovered UFOs and the creatures inside them. He told his son, "I want you to see this so that you will know and so that you will not believe the things you will be told as you grow older." He put the book back in the safe. They never discussed it again.

While NASA was busy convincing people how impractical real space travel was, scientists were quietly developing antigravity and other advanced propulsion methods to make space travel practical. The rather technical book, *Secrets of Antigravity Propulsion*, goes into considerable detail about the development and perfection of this technology. Early ships using this propulsion technique reportedly could travel to Mars in a few days.

The book also describes top secret computer files obtained by breaking into government computers, which detail an extremely well developed Air Force space fleet with many units based on other planets. Unfortunately, the guy who obtained the records is not available to be interviewed, since he will spend the rest of his life in prison. However, he was able to get the word out before he was taken away.

Additionally, reportedly, people authorized to have top secret TV receivers in their homes occasionally get careless and let ordinary people watch programming. Some channels are said to originate from Earth colonies on other planets.

So, let us summarize. The desire to go into space has existed for ages. Beings from other worlds come here. Early interplanetary trips were one-way voyages using volunteers who hoped to succeed. Antigravity technology and other secret techniques made real space travel practical. There are Earth bases on the Moon and Mars. There are Earth colonies on other planets. The Air Force maintains a fleet of deep space vehicles. Current space activities are available for viewing on top secret TV channels.

What Happened to *Star Trek*

Whatever happened to *Star Trek*—that quest to boldly go where none had gone before? You may have noticed that all the space shows, which inspired the baby boom generation, are gone. There is little or no mention of space, and the official space programs that Level 1 residents are allowed to know about are shutting down. TV is used to program the desires and motivations of the new generation, which will become the active population in about twenty years.

There are no “stars” being programmed for the new Level 1 generation. Instead, they are getting a massive dose of “Jail Trek” with TV programs showing police chasing down people and “documentaries” about life in prison.

News broadcasts feature real life police crushing anyone who dares to complain about anything. Instead of sending a message of hope for a thrilling future exploring the stars, the new generation is getting the message that they better submit to a miserable life of austerity, toil and suffering or face torture and death at the hands of vicious militarized police armed to the teeth and licensed to kill.

There is no reason for the next generation to think about space. Those problems were solved in the previous generation. The people who were chosen have moved on into Level 2 and are living the *Star*

Trek dream. The remainder have been left behind in Level 1, and any memories they might have of that promise of a future in the stars are gradually being purged and replaced with terrestrial concerns and desires.

Aliens

People from Earth interact with aliens. However, there are some basic facts you must consider, which will affect these relationships.

Aliens are not stupid. They are not “snowed” with propaganda and disinformation like most residents of Level 1. For one thing, aliens are going to know the true history of Earth and the true origin of the *Homo sapiens sapiens* species. Since they are likely to come from a mature civilization, which evolved naturally, they will never accept beings from Earth as equals. They may be cooperative to some degree, if it suits their agenda, however, to expect them to embrace Earth humans with open arms as “fellow galactic brothers” would be unrealistic.

Exporting Level 1

Level 1 residents make ideal slaves. They have been programmed to believe that they are the only intelligent life in the universe. They have been programmed with degraded scientific theories and believe that real space travel is unrealistic and impossible. So, for example, if you wanted obedient slaves to, say, do all the “grunt work” of terraforming Mars, they would be an ideal choice.

Level 2 people can zip over to bases on Mars in a day or so, however, Level 1 people don't even know about Mars bases. So, you could preselect an area on Mars, where Level 1 slaves would not be likely to meet any Level 2 occupants, and then ship a bunch of Level 1 people to Mars using slow, obsolete rocket technology. It would take them so long to get there that they would probably not return to Earth. They would pass the disinformation they believed to be true to their children as the slave colony grew. Their only purpose would be to terra-

form Mars. They would believe they were doing a great service. Suitable propaganda and indoctrination techniques could be tweaked as needed. They would never figure out that they were pawns of Level 2 just as the Level 1 inhabitants of Earth are today. They would just work away day after day doing their slave labor.

Future Plans for Level 1

What is planned for the future of Level 1? Well, if the planning is left to a group of intellectual atheists, it promises to be a real horror show. The think tank group, which calls itself “Global Future 2045,”⁹ proposes that mankind should “evolve” by developing sophisticated robots, which would then replace man. Each person’s personality would be somehow digitized and transferred to a robot who would become and replace that person.

This is touted as a great evolutionary step, because the robot “people” would not get sick and would never die. Apparently, the real people are supposed to agree to be killed once their robot duplicate is fabricated and programmed. The website features a video detailing this great master plan.

The planners did not mention how absolutely great it would be to have the Earth operated by “beings” who did not breathe air or consume food. Consequently, they would have no concerns as they completed the process of raping the planet for natural resources and destroying the ecosystem so that it could no longer support life. Wandering around on the lifeless rock they had created should not concern them in their new “evolved” state.

These people are completely serious. As scientific atheists, all this seems totally correct and reasonable to them.

You may also want to seriously read through the lyrics to the song “We Don’t Need Another Hero (Thunderdome)” (Tina Turner, in *Mad Max Beyond Thunderdome* movie) and pay special attention to the line, “We are the ones they left behind,” as this may well be your fate.

9. See: www.gf2045.com

LEVEL 2

The leaders had a choice to make in the 1940s, when the aliens came. They could have chosen openness. However, they chose secrecy and deceit. Since then, the world has moved on. A select group has seen incredible progress. However, most have been simply “left behind.”

You should consider that no one is coming to help you and that you may truly be “the last generation.” The knowledge gap has grown and the chance for you to somehow catch up may have already slipped away.

(2012)

STANDARD PROCEDURE

Origin of the Master Model

The master plan for world domination we see playing out today was first proposed to the U.S. at the end of World War I. However, there were no takers. People were too war weary. However, when the plan was again proposed at the end of World War II, it was accepted. Consequently, World War II quietly transitioned into the secret “war” to set up what has become known as the “New World Order”—an absolute dictatorship over the entire planet.

The United States set up the School of the Americas to train future dictators and terrorists who would be sent out into the world to destroy sovereign nations and place them under U.S. domination by installing puppet governments obedient to the United States. Many conquests were made quietly using clever economic tricks.¹⁰ However, leaders who refused to submit quietly would see their entire country reduced to rubble and the land rendered unlivable by uranium dust scattered by U.S. bombs. The message was clear: submit to the United States or face total destruction.

A social model based upon the assumption that cleverness and power automatically convey the right to take anything desired from those who are less adept and unable to resist is not a sustainable model for harmonious social interactions. However, this is the cho-

10. John Perkins, *Confessions of an Economic Hit Man*. Plume, 2005. See also: John Perkins, *Apologies of an Economic Hit Man*. A documentary movie. Lynx, 2008.

sen model. The mantra for this model—“A man’s true worth is measured by the amount of other peoples’ happiness that he can possess and destroy”¹¹—is essentially a call for a class war between the greedy elite and the innocent masses of the world who simply desire a peaceful existence.

Acquisitions

The United States looks at the rest of the world as a “resource.” If a country has something—oil, gold, minerals, etc.—that the U.S. covets, it believes it has the right to take those things by whatever means necessary. In many cases the coveted resource is human slave labor. Let’s look at some representative examples.

*Guatemala: The Banana Wars*¹²

With the cooperation of the dictator, United Fruit Company (U.S.) owned almost half of the country and used the locals as slaves to harvest its Chiquita brand bananas. However, during the period of 1945–1954 new leaders made changes. They helped the poor and set up social security and health care. Then they took land away from United Fruit and gave it to the local people. United Fruit complained to the CIA that its business interests were being interfered with by the “communist” government.

Any government, which shows kindness to the poor and weak is called communist by the U.S. The U.S. attacked Guatemala, killed the elected leaders and many thousands of citizens, and established a puppet dictatorship, which would obey the will of United Fruit. The people were returned to a state of slavery.

The CIA trained death squads to make sure the people were crushed into submission.

11. *The American Ruling Class* (2005), a dramatic documentary movie written by Lewis H. Lapham and directed by John Kirby.

12. See: www.thirdworldtraveler.com/US_ThirdWorld/US_Guat.html

*Strip Mining in Africa*¹³

In Africa, the International Monetary Fund—a puppet of the U.S.—destroys a country with strip mining. The original country was self-sustaining. People were able to grow lots of food and hunt animals. However, once the land was ruined by U.S. corporations, it was unusable to plant crops, and the native animals died. The people had to buy food from other countries with money loaned to them by the IMF, which they could never hope to repay.

Therefore, a once free and self-supporting people were made debt slaves of the IMF. Once all the natural resources have been stolen, the corporations will simply pack up and leave the indigenous people to starve and die.

*Countries Used as Trash Dumps*¹⁴

Used computers and associated items are dumped in poor countries, where starving barefoot children sift through the mess of hazardous waste and broken obsolete glass computer monitors hoping to find something they can sell to get enough money to stay alive another day. Property stickers show the waste is mainly from the U.S. Government and various U.S. state governments.

Corruption of Trusted Sources

Reporters and News Organizations

The masses are conditioned to believe news they receive from establishment sources. In the earlier times, this assumption was often correct. It was considered so important by the founding fathers, that freedom of the press was enshrined in the U.S. Constitution. However, times have changed.

Walter Cronkite was known as the “trusted voice.” No one knew he was also the official announcer at the secret Bohemian Grove meetings.

13. Interview with John Judge of Veterans Against Military Psychiatry.

14. *Terra Blight*. A documentary directed by Isaac Brown. Jellyfish Smack Prod., 2012.

The leaders of the world's news organizations also attend this event. That is why, even though the meetings began over one hundred years ago, until recently no one knew this group even existed.

President George W. Bush may have set a new record for bribing journalists to allow their trusted name to be used as the author of material actually written by government propaganda experts. Apparently, everyone has a price, and the government, of course, has no problem when it comes to money.

When Ronald Reagan reportedly ordered the death of investigative reporter Jessica Savitch,¹⁵ the message to independent journalists was clear: go against the official party line, and you're done!

Today, dedicated journalists face mysterious deaths and strange single car accidents, but a few survive long enough to give us a glimpse of truths we would otherwise never know. They are true heroes.

Churches

Churches are everywhere. Unfortunately, legitimate Spiritual teachers are not. People look at churches either as harmless or with some sort of conditioned hypnotic respect.

Churches send out "missionaries." However, the "mission" of these missionaries may not be so clear. If you wanted to infiltrate a foreign country, these people would be an ideal asset.

Churches are not Spiritual centers. At best, all they want is your money. At worst, they are Satanic, and you are in severe Spiritual danger, if you come under their influence and control.

The Catholic Church has been a trusted asset of the U.S. intelligence community for quite some time. Significant information obtained by priests during confessions is routinely passed on to the government.

This agreement predates the internet by many years. Because the church has branches in almost every country, it has great potential for covert activities. For example, if you need to get an operative who is in danger out of a country, they can go to a Catholic church for

15. Interview with John Judge of Veterans Against Military Psychiatry.

“confession.” Once the door is closed, they can exit through a secret passage, be disguised in robes and spirited safely out of the country.

Church secrecy is at least on a par with U.S. secrecy. Also, the Catholic Church and the U.S. shadow government share the same Satanic value system and engage in child rape and ritual killings.

Doctors and the Medical Industry

Medicine in the United States is an industry. It is no longer a profession. Its corporate model puts profit above all else. If some patients accidentally benefit, they are the lucky ones.

The medical community has a rigid hierarchical structure and effective mechanisms for enforcing secrecy. Essentially, its model closely resembles the military chain of command structure. This makes it a perfect partner for the government in the area of secret human experiments. For example, when the government was doing radiation experiments on humans, a doctor or someone dressed as a doctor would just walk up to unsuspecting patients and inject them with radioactive material. They were then secretly followed for years to see what would happen. Eventually, some of those who survived were told the truth. Most people used in the MKULTRA and subsequent secret projects were never notified.

Hospitals are set up to protect themselves. Staff may appear to be dedicated, smiling people who truly care about you. However, they are basically prostitutes who are being nice because you are worth money to them. When they make mistakes, they have a “loss prevention” department staffed by clever lawyers who are trained to protect the financial interests of the hospital by denying everything and fabricating believable cover-ups. They are trained to do whatever is necessary. The staff will all agree to support whatever lies are needed. They know their job and their financial future depends upon maintaining strict secrecy.

The only people who receive legitimate medical care are the select elite cleared to access top secret medicine. These people always get excellent care, because the doctors work for the shadow government and mistakes on their part are simply not tolerated.

Infiltrations

Countries, which have the resources to sustain an intelligence community, generally try to get operatives (spies) into other countries so they can directly observe activities. When real people gather intelligence, this is called human intelligence, or HUMINT.

The U.S., of course, does this too. However, you may not be aware of the extent to which the U.S. also infiltrates itself. The central government really does not trust anyone.

Essentially all local police departments, state offices and state governors have a covert federal agent working close by pretending to be just another employee. Also, every U.S. neighborhood has an informer who reports to the federal government. Large corporations, which tend to behave like “mini-governments,” need to be infiltrated and kept under observation. Colleges and universities are also monitored.

Here is how this spy network operates. The NSA likes to recruit young kids right out of college. When they are hired and sworn to secrecy, they still do not know what their assignment will be. They must agree to do this assignment without first being told what it is.

Some agents, like John Perkins,¹⁶ are assigned to work in other countries. However, others are assigned to work inside the U.S. Their assignment could be to go to some state and apply to join the local police department. They would pretend to be just a regular person looking for a job. They would take the necessary training and spend their life as a local policeman so they could directly observe other local police from the inside and report to the NSA. Since they are actually an employee of the NSA, presumably they get to keep both salaries and, eventually, both retirements. All significant local police forces in the U.S. are infiltrated this way.

Additionally, some agents will be assigned to get a job on the state governor’s staff as well as in major local state agencies. A CIA or NSA

16. John Perkins, *Confessions of an Economic Hit Man*. Plume, 2005. See also: John Perkins, *Apologies of an Economic Hit Man*. A documentary movie. Lynx, 2008.

agent is always on the staff at major colleges and universities. The same goes for major corporations.

Senior level agents are allowed to have special TV receivers in their homes, linked to the secret government TV network. This way everyone stays on the same page. The channels on this network actually broadcast the truth. TV channels available to ordinary people contain only government approved propaganda mixed with “bread and circuses” presentations to make sure the sheeple stay asleep and content.

Fronts

The U.S. Government is involved in illegal activities internationally and domestically. If it performed these activities overtly in the name of the United States, there would be serious consequences under both international and local laws. To avoid this situation, the U.S. Government operates thousands of “front organizations,” which appear to be private, but are actually shadow operatives of the U.S.

For example, John Perkins explained that he was recruited, hired and trained by the NSA. He was an NSA agent. However, for his cover as an economic hit man, he “officially” worked for a “private” company called Charles T. Main. This company was a government front to shield the U.S., because the activities the NSA trained Perkins to do were illegal.

This is standard operating procedure for the U.S. as well as other countries and many corporations. It shields them from legal recourse by providing deniability for the crimes they actually direct and commit.

Generally, when the U.S. wants to influence other sovereign countries, it creates harmless looking NGOs, which appear to be independent, but are actually fronts for covert activities.

Domestically, colleges and universities—especially those with associated medical schools and hospitals—are great places to conceal a variety of covert projects, such as the MKULTRA series of human experiments, which, reportedly, continue today using new cover

names. The U.S. also likes to create non-profit corporations, which exist only to provide classified services to the United States. A good example would be the Institutes for Defense Analysis (IDA). The U.S., reportedly, is its only client.

Programming

Mass media “programming” is actually programming you. It has developed into a subtle form of mind control. Before radio and television, special interests recognized that motion pictures could be used to alter public opinion in their favor.

Perhaps, for example, you wanted to attack labor unions. When radio, and later television, came along providing access to national and international audiences, the temptation to exploit these technologies became irresistible. Originally, the U.S. Government recognized this and set up fairness rules to prevent monopolies from taking over the broadcast media and blocking opposing viewpoints. All this ended, unfortunately, when Ronald Reagan canceled all the fairness regulations. Today, a handful of powerful corporations own and control essentially all content delivered by radio and television.

Television is the main vehicle for mass indoctrination. It is said that people watching TV actually fall into a light hypnotic trance. The “entertainment” you see on TV does not “just happen to be there.” It is very carefully planned and timed to attract and influence targeted audiences. It is said that if some event were to somehow shut down all television broadcasts, the government would experience a severe crisis, because it would lose control over the minds of the masses.

TV creates sort of a “hive mind” among the masses and keeps everyone coordinated and tuned into the official party line. Without this, people would have no choice but to start thinking for themselves and forming independent opinions. Clearly, this would be a disaster.

The radio broadcast of *War of the Worlds* and the later movie *The Day the Earth Stood Still* are said to be CIA psychological experiments to judge how the general public would react to some type of ET contact.

Today, broadcasting is not just a one-way event. Because people react to events and use social media to express these reactions, the effect of specific propaganda can be analyzed in real time. Since the government now intercepts all electronic communications, it is able to see general opinions and then tweak algorithms to maximize the desired effect of propaganda. This ability makes TV a two-way communication system, although most people, of course, do not realize this and have no concept of the level of sophistication these technologies have reached.

Information Theory

Information theory is the name of a relatively new branch of science, which became popular in the 1960s. It covers a broad range of technologies. Basically, it is the science of the flow of information and how that flow can be selectively controlled so that information flows only in desired pathways. As you may have already guessed, governments love this sort of stuff.

ECM

ECM stands for Electronic Counter Measures. In general, these are techniques to disable other electronic devices. Basically, it is electronic warfare.

When the secret service is active in an area, for example, they will selectively jam all radio frequencies except for the specific frequencies they are using, so that no one else can communicate.

World leaders, who are generally terrified of “threats” materializing from practically anywhere, like to travel with ECM generators running just in case someone from somewhere was trying to target them for some reason. Basically, they are paranoid whack jobs.

People familiar with aviation tell the story of how Tony Blair, while traveling to or near a commercial airport, reportedly caused a commercial jet to crash, because all the ECM garbage he was transmitting jammed the plane’s navigation system. Of course, the British government would never admit this.

Secure Communication with Submarines

Since submarines were invented, communicating with them has been a problem, because conventional radio waves will not travel underwater. Therefore, early submarines had to get close enough to the surface to put up some kind of antenna in the air to send or receive radio messages. Obviously, this could pose a problem if you did not wish to be discovered and located. After all, the motivation to create submarines in the first place was the feeling that they would be able to move about the planet secretly. However, newer technologies now make this impossible.

To solve the problem of reliable secure communication without the need to surface, scientists learned that sea water was essentially transparent to a special type of argon laser. To set up the current communications network, it was decided to use several satellites with each satellite sending only part of an encrypted communication signal. The complete signal could only be received at a specific point underwater, where all the laser beams intersected. Intercepting only one or two beams would prove useless. This communications system is considered to be impossible to intercept.

Quantum Entanglement

Returning to the submarine issue for a moment, before modern communications were perfected, there was a search for some reliable method to send a signal to a submerged submarine that could not be detected. This was considered necessary in a war situation to secretly transmit an attack command. What they originally did was to locate a couple of people who could communicate telepathically. One would be at the command base and the other on the submarine. Doing a bit more research, it was determined that this type of communication is instantaneous and somehow operated outside of time. Radio waves travel at the speed of light.

Quantum entanglement is a process, which uses technology to send and receive signals outside of space-time. Now, why would you possibly want to do this? Well, if you had a base or a colony on a planet in some other solar system light years away, you would

not want to wait years for messages to be received. Following this thread—and adding some basic common sense—why would you want to dedicate resources to search for habitable planets in distant solar systems, when you had already “proven” it would be impossible to ever get there? Could it just be that someone is not coming clean with whole story?

The Separation Barrier

This is a model of the separation barrier, which insulates the ruling class from the slave class. It is essentially “intellectual apartheid.” The question is, why is it there? It takes considerable effort, money and manpower to maintain this artificial barrier. What is the reasoning behind not having a level playing field for everyone? Why does this idea absolutely terrify the elite? What are they afraid of?

The Pirate Story

This is a summary of a story told years ago on a radio broadcast, most likely by Paul Harvey.

Ordinary people were afraid. The Earth was flat, so they dare not venture far from home. Periodically, a pirate ship would come. They did not know how it got there or from where it came. It brought treasures they had never seen. The Chief Pirate would encourage the young men to study and specialize in specific skills. He wanted them to become educated, but only in one narrow area. The Chief Pirate knew the world was not flat and how to navigate to other lands. However, this knowledge was never discussed. This “top secret” knowledge or the “big picture of the known world” would only be given to the Chief Pirate’s son, who would inherit his title and someday become the Chief Pirate.

This story is about the origin of the concept we call compartmentalization—the process of controlling the slave masses by only allowing them to know specific bits of the truth while the leaders are allowed to know total truth.

Leaders can only maintain their status if there are slaves. Otherwise

everyone would be equal and operate on a level playing field. This means leaders would have to pull their own weight like everyone else. Clearly, this would be intolerable. Leaders love beautiful and exotic things, but don't want to do the work needed to create these things. They probably could not even plant a garden, much less build the various "ivory towers" where they like to live surrounded by servants. If left on their own, they would very likely starve.

This is why it is so important to create and maintain the complex separation barrier.

ELITE RULING CLASS

Security clearances • Secret police • Assassins • Surveillance (SIGINT, HUMINT, COMINT) • Spy satellites • Spy drones • Smart electric meters • Internet surveillance • Neighborhood spies • Plentiful street drugs • Psychiatric forced drugging • Genetically modified food • Fluoridated water • Coordinated television propaganda • Degraded public education • Local militarized police

SLAVE CLASS

Why don't people who live above the separation barrier ever "come down" and talk to the people below the barrier? Well, other than the obvious fact that they would likely be killed or jailed for espionage or treason, there is another, simpler, reason.

Would you like to spend your days sitting in an open field with kindergarten kids looking for four leaf clovers? Probably not. You have progressed beyond that.

The slaves below the separation barrier cannot even imagine the world of those who live above the barrier. In fact, the elite do not even consider the slaves human. They call them "disposable biological units." The United Nations prefers the slang term "the herd." Slaves can be easily bred in quantities needed and programmed to do desired tasks. Then they can be easily disposed of, when no longer useful. That's how they look at you. So why would they want to make friends with you?

The Mars Example

There is an interesting event playing out today that you may have noticed. This concerns the recruitment and selection of people to be sent to Mars. There are simulation projects, where volunteers are locked away to imitate the long voyage to Mars. They are being told that this is a one-way trip and they can never hope to return to Earth.

What you are witnessing is the selection process for the “seed people” who will be used to breed the future slave class on Mars. In a situation similar to the period, when most believed the Earth was flat, and you would fall off if you tried to go to sea, these people are convinced that the only way to get to Mars is to ride a rocket on a perilous journey taking years.

Because they truly believe this, when they get to Mars, they will teach this crap to their kids along with other misconceptions like it is impossible to go faster than the speed of light and other associated obsolete scientific principles. They will have no desire to ever return to Earth or go anywhere else, because they truly believe it is not possible. They will be contented slaves.

Of course, the truth is that there are already secret colonies on Mars. It is not that hard to get there using antigravity and other secret propulsion methods, and it is quite likely possible to simply walk through some kind of wormhole device and come out on Mars.

However, the slaves will never know this. Just as it is done on Earth, there will be an artificial separation barrier. The insiders will know the truth and will be physically hidden from the slaves. There will be secret police and other methods—the same as are used on Earth—to make sure no slave ever escapes from the “information prison.” Business as usual will continue.

Reinforcement of Ignorance

Governments and their oligarchs love to keep their subjects in a cloud of ignorance. Back in the days when people believed the Earth was flat, the inner circle ruling class knew it was round. Maintaining the deception was convenient, because it kept the slaves from developing any desire to travel far from home.

Nothing has changed all that much today. Consider, for example, all the fuss over the missing MH370 plane. You are being played for a sucker. It is impossible for that plane to have “disappeared.”

The U.S. DoD spy satellite system reportedly consists of ten constellations of satellites. Each constellation has over seven thousand satellites. They see and record everything that happens on this planet. The floor of the oceans can be seen just as clearly as the land areas. The resolution of the system is better than one square millimeter. Also, everything is recorded, so you can go back in time and play past images.



This is a picture of a common electric lamp. Take this lamp and throw it in the ocean—any ocean anywhere on this planet. The spy satellite system will locate it, give you the coordinates and give you a photo at least as good as the one above. That is the capability of the system. So, clearly, it is impossible not to know the location of something as large as a Boeing 777 plane. All the TV publicity is a choreographed play. You are being scammed and you need to wake up and realize this fact.

Murders and Assassinations

To ensure a strong empire, dissent must be crushed. The United States trains assassins and carries out both domestic and foreign murders and assassinations on a regular basis. You may be familiar with the classic movie scenes, where a black limousine with tinted windows drives by a target with thugs shooting machine guns. Al-

though this would accomplish the task, it is a bit too obvious in a country that advertises itself to be a free, civilized democracy. Someone might catch on and begin to doubt the party line. Consequently, these things must be done quietly.

Inside the U.S., murders are reportedly carried out by a group known as “FBI Division Five.” Other agencies likely have the responsibility for foreign assassinations. However, the basic techniques used would be similar.

Typically, an agent would wake up every day and connect to the top secret internet to see who he was assigned to kill that day. There would be several options. If it was important to eliminate the target immediately, a fast acting chemical agent would be selected, which, for example, would cause the target to die within a few hours of a “natural” heart attack. However, if time was not critical and the government just wanted the target out of the way, you might want to select one of the cancer causing agents, such as those likely used to eliminate Hugo Chavez and Senator Ted Kennedy.

There is also a third possibility. This involves character assassination instead of actual murder. Consider, for example, a person who has gained a lot of public recognition talking about, say, free energy. If you simply kill the person, there could be blowback and talk that he was silenced by the government. In such cases, it is easier to use a chemical agent designed not to kill, but, rather, to cause states of mental confusion resulting in obviously strange behavior. This would be coordinated with the government-controlled mainstream press to make sure everyone became convinced the person was a nut and would therefore ignore anything said without regard to the truth or validity of the message.

Once the appropriate chemical has been selected, you need to load it into the secret delivery system and locate your target. To find your target you will connect to the top secret internet and pinpoint the location of the target through their cell phone. You can also activate all the cameras and microphones in electronic gadgets connected to the internet associated with the target in case you wish to look around the target’s home and hear in real time what is taking place.

Of course, this will not help you locate the target, when it is time to actually do the hit. So, you need to get the top secret profile data, which will show any predictable habits of the target. Everyone is constantly tracked through their cell phones, and profiles are logged and stored. In this case, the profile shows that the target has a favorite restaurant and goes there for lunch every day around 11:30. Now you know exactly what to do. You go to the restaurant, hang out until you see your target, and get in line behind the target. Now, all you need to do is slightly bump into the target to deliver the chemical. Generally, the targets never even notice.

This mission is now complete. If it is early enough, you can check back in to the top secret system to see who you are supposed to kill next. Just another day. Just a routine job.

Money

Money is an imaginary force. It is used to motivate and control slaves. Real forces effect all life forms. However, only people respond to money. The only reason they do is because they have been artificially programmed to do so.

Money can be created in unlimited quantities by those adept in the use of this force. The physical world is finite, however, the world of imagination is not. There is no limit to the quantity of money that can be imagined into existence. Money can also be imagined out of existence.

Let's assume that one day the entire financial system simply disappeared. If you lived in a rural area and had a nice veggie garden, some friendly chickens, collection facilities for rain water and a few photocells for electricity, you would not notice this. The veggies would continue to grow. Rain would periodically fall. The chickens would lay eggs as usual. The sun would continue to shine. However, if you lived in a city environment, you would be devastated.

Before money, people lived in small hunter-gatherer groups. The concept of ownership did not exist. People worked and survived as a group. Men and women were equal. Everyone contributed to the

community. Resources were shared equally. The concept of “mine” and “yours” did not exist. Women generally became pregnant only once about every three years, although there was no birth control. Later, when the concept of money entered the consciousness, women were seen as having less value, because men were paid for work, but women were not paid to raise and care for kids. Society has changed, however, the downgraded status of women has not.

Money systems have always been manipulated by clever people. When gold was used as money, people learned they could dilute pure gold with silver, or maybe even lead, to come up with something that looked like pure gold and had the correct weight, but was a fraud. A king suspected he was being scammed, but had no way to prove it. He called on the great minds of the time for help. This led to what is known as the Archimedes’ principle,¹⁷ which is better known today as “specific gravity.” This principle made it possible to compare a sample known to be pure gold to a questionable sample and prove the unknown sample was not pure gold. Likely, some clever crook lost his head once this test became known.

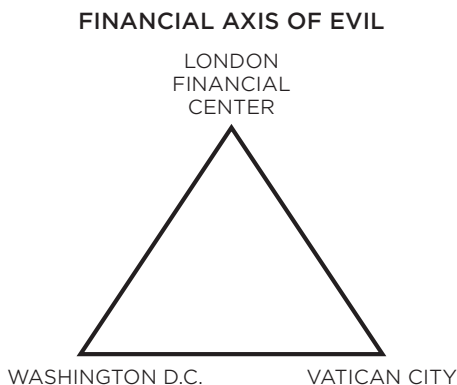
There is a general belief that gold is the ultimate reference for all money. However, secrets concerning the exact quantity of gold make this a perilous assumption.

Reportedly, the United States stole a tremendous quantity of physical gold from Japan towards the end of World War II. This gold exists off the books. To make matters worse, Japan was not all that concerned. Japan had been using gold bars as ballast on its ships, because they were compact and heavy. They thought nothing of throwing the bars overboard as necessary. Japan used platinum as a money reference, and the U.S. never got that.

This should make one rethink all the hype about the value of gold. It may be a lot more plentiful than we have been led to believe. Also, the secret of off-the-books stashes of gold would allow its relative value to be manipulated at will just like other commodity markets.

17. See: faculty.weber.edu/ewalker/Chem2990/Chem%202990%20Specific%20Gravity%20Readings.pdf

*The Financial Axis of Evil*¹⁸



This is the model of the financial axis of evil which rules this planet. It consists of three main branches, as shown above. Collectively, they are known as “The Empire of the City.” Briefly, here is how this system operates.

The London financial district is in London, Washington, D.C., is in the United States, and the Vatican City is in Italy. However, these three places are not part of the countries where they exist. They are independent “city states” and have their own laws and constitution. They are, effectively, “mini-countries” inside of other countries and fly their own flags. The City state of London is a private corporation and pays no taxes to actual London or to Britain.

The City state of London is the master power center and is controlled by the Rothschild¹⁹ family, which considers itself to be the legal owner of this planet. The Vatican is the largest private land owner in the world and the first true multinational corporation with installations (churches) and secret agents (the Knights of Malta) everywhere. They control through the power of fear of the unknown and practice black magic. Washington, D.C., relies upon brute military force.

18. See the free YouTube videos titled “The Red Shield.”

19. See: www.iamthewitness.com/DarylBradfordSmith_Rothschild.htm

All three closely cooperate combining their specialties of financial trickery, witchcraft and military might. Of course, all three worship Satan as their Master.

Slavery

Slavery is alive and well throughout the world. The U.S. Constitution prohibits slavery, however, most Americans live in slave-like conditions. It is said that it will take the average college student until age fifty to pay back their student loan.

The constitutional amendment prohibiting slavery addressed the concept of physically owning another person. However, it did not address the issue of holding another person in bondage as a debt slave. It also did not consider the concept of private for profit prisons who force inmates to work as slaves. These systems exist today and are perfectly legal.

Actually, a recent report from prestigious Princeton University has reclassified the U.S. Government as an oligarchy—a country run by and for the rich elite. Former U.S. President Carter has stated that the United States “no longer has a functioning democracy.” So much for the Founding Fathers’ dream. Speaking of dreams, check out the free YouTube video titled “The American Dream.”

Other forms of slavery are illegal, but still flourish. Sex slaves are always in demand. Traffickers are sometimes caught, but you need to realize that your leaders use sex slaves and also routinely abuse young girls and boys. Sometimes they are also killed during occult rituals. No one ever talks about this, and these people are never punished. This has been the normal way of life for Satan worshipers for many years, and nothing has changed or is likely to ever change in the future. Stanley Kubrick’s last movie, *Eyes Wide Shut* (1999), covers this subject. Some believe this intense dramatization of how the elite really live may have cost him his life.

People still have some rights left in the United States, but other countries are a different story. Qatar is doing construction for the World Cup. The event is not scheduled until the year 2022, how-

ever, they have already killed 1200 slaves²⁰ by working them to death. People are lured from poor countries with the promise of jobs and money. When they arrive, their passports are confiscated and they are forced to work until they literally drop dead. If the World Cup is actually held in Qatar in 2022, there will be glamorous TV coverage and no one will remember or care about all the dead slaves. The show must go on. Qatar, incidentally, sponsors *Al Jazeera* TV network.

Adaptation Techniques

The status quo of today will never change, because the people who created it will never die. Because of top secret medicine, when men like Henry Kissinger, who heads the Bilderberg Group's steering committee, get too feeble to function, they will simply go to one of the secret locations and use the temporal reversal device to regress back to about twenty years old. Their memories will be unaffected. Then they will get new identities and continue on. This process can be repeated indefinitely.

Because you can never change the status quo, your best hope for a lifetime of reasonable quality is to find clever ways to live in this world with as much independence as possible.

One method of adaptation is autonomous and semi-autonomous communities. If the community is registered as a religious institution, it is automatically shielded from most government interference by the U.S. Constitution. It pays no taxes and can pretty much write its own rules by simply calling whatever it wants to do "religious doctrine." Many small semi-autonomous groups exist where people who share a common set of values find ways to quietly live out their lives pretty much on their own terms. The government does not seem interested in bothering these smaller groups as long as they live peacefully and are not doing anything that the government perceives to be a threat.

The Amish people are a good example of an autonomous group. You would probably not want to live as they do, however, before you

20. See: www.mirror.co.uk/news/world-news/2022-world-cup-qatar-accused-3303458. Also search using the phrase "qatar slaves world cup."

completely dismiss them, you may want to look at some definite advantages in their chosen lifestyle.

Remember, these are the people who reject technology. They just might have made the correct choice. Technology, at first, seemed like a good idea. However, now that people are addicted to technology, they are also enslaved by technology. Everything they do is monitored and recorded by the government. Privacy no longer exists. It did not have to be this way.

Technology, in itself, is not evil. However, it can be quite evil if you live under a government run by sociopathic control freaks, which, unfortunately, you do. In the Amish world, electronic surveillance does not exist, because electronic devices do not exist. The constant propaganda from TV has no effect on people who do not have TV. A horse does not report its position to a GPS satellite and is not controlled by a computer.

Also, the people are generally healthy and do not suffer from many diseases common to the mainstream population. They are not being poisoned by fluoridated water or additives found in processed food, because they don't use these things. Also, they get lots of physical exercise.

Without totally withdrawing from the world, there are some positive steps you can take. By now you know never to drink fluoridated water or use any personal product containing fluoride, such as many brands of toothpaste. To minimize harmful additives, look for Kosher food, it has less or none of them.

Whatever you decide to do, you definitely do not want to be part of so-called mainstream society. These people are doomed. They are sheep (*sheeple*) slowly walking to the slaughter house. Don't go there!

(2014)

PLAYTHINGS OF THE GODS

Developmental Example

Let's say you live in a village. In this village, the only source of water is the community well. However, the well is going dry and your fellow villagers are quite concerned. Now let's say that one day you go out for a walk and you decide to go climb a hill that, for whatever reason, no one has ever climbed before. On the other side of the hill, you find a natural spring with pure clean water, more than your village could ever want.

Now, we want to look at two possible scenarios for how you could handle this discovery. One scenario we will call "The Natural Way," and the second scenario we will call "The American Way."

The Natural Way

In this scenario, you scoop up some water and go back to the village and call all the people and tell them, "Our water problems are solved! Just over that hill is a natural spring with more water than we will ever need, and it even tastes better than the water from the old well. Here, I brought some back. Try it!" Everyone is thrilled, and you begin to discuss some plan to maybe make some pipe or something so that you will not need to climb the hill to get the water, and stuff like that.

This is the "Natural Way."

The American Way

In this scenario, you scoop up some water and go back to the village and call the people and tell them, “Look what I have here—fresh clean water. Try some.” And they are all happy and ask, “Where is the water so we can use it to save our village?” But then you say, “That information is classified and a trade secret. What I gave you was a free sample, however, I am now ‘the water company,’ and if you want water so you can continue to live, you must pay me—in advance.”

So now the people of the village are giving you money. With that money you can hire some of the people to go get water and bring it back for the desperate villagers. However, your “trade secret” is fragile, because if anyone learns about the spring on the other side of the hill, the people will go get their water for free and you will be out of business—and that may well be the least of your trouble. So you must carefully choose people for your “company” and make sure they are sworn to secrecy. You can offer your faithful employees incentives to keep quiet, like free water for them and their families and even extra water just to waste.

As your profits increase, you can afford to spend more money on security. First, you will want to use psychological techniques to make sure that no regular people from the village ever get the notion to climb the hill. You will want to start rumors that some monster lives on the other side of the hill and that anyone who goes there will be gobbled up and never return. Now, just in case someone does not believe you, you will need to hire some snipers to hide close to the top of the hill. If anyone looks like they are getting close to discovering your “trade secret,” the snipers are to kill them and throw them in a hole on the other side of the hill. People will be told that “the monster must have got them.”

As time goes on and your profits grow, now that you have more money than you will ever need, you look to other neat things you can do. With your money, you can take over the press and the education system. People will be instructed that you are now “the god of water” and that you have always existed and see all and know all, etc. The school books will be rewritten, so that kids will be taught this. If you

encounter dissent, well, there is always the hole on the other side of the hill and the monster story to explain disappearances.

You can also now afford to do nice things every once and a while to make people like you, such as giving free water to starving poor people who can't afford to pay you—but just enough to barely keep them alive.

Also, you may want to consider your faithful employees. Of course, you will have trained security people to watch them and make sure they remain faithful. However, a better way to cultivate loyalty is with special perks others do not have. In the village, water is precious to the desperate people, because they do not know the truth. However, you could not care less about water, because you have more than you will ever need. So why not be totally decadent?

You can construct a “recreation center” for your employees with a swimming pool and spa, so that they can have fun and waste all the water they want. Later, you can expand this to a “secret village” located on your side of the hill, where those loyal to you will enjoy every luxury, while the regular people in the original village will suffer and beg for mercy as you consistently raise the price of your water.

This is the “American Way.”

Seed Knowledge

Common Sense

Today's young people have no trouble at all accepting a world filled with technology such as communications satellites and instant communication from anywhere to anywhere with a tiny cell phone. However, all of this stuff is very very recent history. If you look back in history, does it not strike you as strange that the people of Earth went from riding horses and reading by candles or kerosene lanterns to our current world of going on trips to the Moon and being surrounded by every conceivable type of electronic gadget in less than one generation?

From the perspective of history, this is very strange. Look at the length of time other evolutionary learning processes took. Nothing

like this has ever happened before. So, common sense should tell you that there is a missing part to this story—something that would explain this unprecedented jump in technical evolution.

Seed Knowledge

In the early 1940s, a decision was made to “take a chance” with the people of Earth and to provide them with certain “seed knowledge” that they could use to raise their developmental level to a point, where they would become an entrance level advanced civilization and be able to interact with other advanced civilizations from other parts of the physical universe. Essentially, every technology we enjoy today was derived in some way from this seed knowledge.

So, representatives came to Earth to deliver the seed knowledge and discuss the potential and future evolution of the people of the Earth.

Agreements

The seed knowledge was not free. In order to obtain it, the representatives of Earth had to agree that the knowledge was to be used for the benefit of the all the peoples of the Earth to promote their positive evolution and development. The Earth representatives were made aware that the seed knowledge did have a potential for abuse. They were required to promise not to do this and they were also warned that there would be penalties if the knowledge was used in any manner other than the positive and constructive manner they had agreed.

It was explained to the representatives of Earth that violations of this agreement would result in punishments and sanctions and could possibly make it necessary for the providers of the knowledge to correct their mistake by destroying the planet Earth to protect the peace of the Universe and comply with Universal Laws.

Prohibitions Against Nuclear Devices

It was also explained to the Earth representatives, as they progressed, that nuclear detonations cause disruptions in space-time, which can

be detected by any advanced civilization and traced back to their source planet. They are considered bad form and should not be done.

Unfortunately, Earth scientists got interested in the time distortion side effect of a nuclear detonation and, trying to get the secrets of time, kept blowing up bombs until they figured it out and then quickly got a world ban on new explosions in order to keep others from learning what they had.

Status

Obviously, Earth has not become the global advanced civilization that was intended. In fact, the Earth representatives chose to break all of their agreements and use the seed knowledge to set up a global dictatorship, which is commonly called the New World Order. If they had kept their agreement, the general population of Earth would not know poverty or disease and would be free to travel and visit other advanced civilizations throughout the Universe by this point in time.

This was the hope and intent, when the seed knowledge was handed over. However, as with any gamble, sometimes you do not get what you want despite your best efforts.

Compartmentalization

Compartmentalization is a method of information control designed to create groups of people in varying degrees of intellectually challenged states. It is a mind control system, which allows a set of bosses (who designed the system and so are allowed to know everything) to control the remainder of the population by allowing them to know only what they “need to know” to do their respective slave jobs to serve the ruling bosses.

History

There were similar systems of control long before modern government-sponsored compartmentalization came into existence.

Adam Weishaupt, founder of the Illuminati, designed a system of levels (with himself as the boss, of course) and is quoted as giving

out instructions to his “higher” followers for recruitment of “lower” followers as follows:

“These good folk swell our numbers and fill our money-box. Set yourselves to work; these gentlemen must be made to nibble at the bait ... but this sort of people must always be made to believe that the grade they have reached is the last.”

This basic model is common to modern government-sponsored compartmentalization systems as well as those used by various religions, cults, and secret societies.

All of these groups obtain their energy—usually in the form of money—from the lower levels of the group who are generally good and well-meaning people who have no idea what the leadership is doing with their money, but assume it must be something good.

Churches and cults scare money out of their followers with threats about punishment in the “afterlife.” Governments, of course, just order people to pay taxes and deal with them by force if they refuse. However, in all cases, money is extracted from the lower levels and sent to the higher levels so that the people in the higher levels can have every luxury they want at the expense of the lower levels.

In the U.S. system, ordinary people have no idea that everything they do is, directly or indirectly, for the benefit of the group we call “gods.” They do not know that this group exists.

Huxley’s classic book, *Brave New World*, describes a system of population control, where most people are chemically damaged to make them suitable for some level of slavery. The master class consists of people who are not damaged, i.e., people who are allowed to develop unique personalities and have independent thought. They are equivalent to the “gods” in the “New World Order” model.

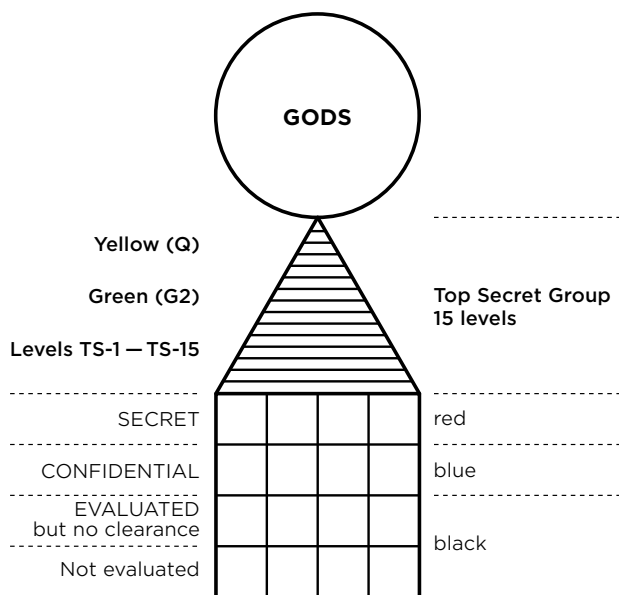
The people in our model, who are “below the gods,” do not have to be grown in test tubes and damaged with chemicals, as they are in Huxley’s novel, to be functional slaves—they simply have to be given an inferior education. This works just as well. We even publicly recognize this, when we use terms such as “blue collar” and “white

collar” to separate classes or “casts” of people based upon level of education.

Explaining the Compartmentalization Model

The Major Levels

The major levels of the system are: 1) the gods, 2) the Top Secret Group, and 3) the Compartment Group. Basically, the Compartment Group “houses” the general population who do the general jobs needed to maintain social infrastructure. The Top Secret Group consists of “executive level slaves,” who control the Compartment Group. Most people in the Compartment Group do not know that the Top Secret Group exists. At the top, we have the group of “gods.” They live free of all controls and are allowed to know all available knowledge and are provided with every conceivable luxury. Their existence is generally unknown to the two lower groups.



The Compartment Group

The Compartment Group is symbolized by the cross hatch pattern to represent the “intellectual boxes,” in which these people live. They probably do not realize that they live in an “information cage,” from which they cannot escape. As stated by Adam Weishaupt, they are conditioned to believe that “the grade they have reached is the last.” They are happy, because they do not know anything better exists.

Most people in the Compartment Group are so stupid that there is no reason for the government to pay any attention to them. Therefore, they are not even looked at and form the “not evaluated” level.

Above them is the level of people who may have some capacity for independent thought and so must be “checked out.” If hired to do something related to government, they are coded “black” for “no security clearance,” but they have been checked out to make sure they are no threat.

The two levels above this are Confidential and Secret. The color code used on government ID badges is blue for “confidential” and red for “secret” clearance. Confidential and secret clearances involve information, which is “temporary.” For example, the combination to a safe may be a secret, but it is not permanent—if you leave your job, the combination can be changed and you will no longer know it. Therefore, as a function of time, you are gradually “relieved” of your secrecy oath, simply because the secrets you once knew no longer exist. Certain secret codes also change periodically, and so you are only bound by your secrecy oath while the codes you know are current.

The Top Secret Group

The fundamental difference between the Compartment Group and the Top Secret Group is the permanence of the information. Top secrets are generally information, which the government never intends that the general population will ever know. Consequently, top secret clearances require an oath that the person will “never leave the service of the government” and will be bound by his oath of secrecy for life.

Examples of knowledge and events that you would never be allowed to talk freely about would be contact with aliens, time travel,

information about other planets (detailed information, like you would have, if you were actually there), the underground cities and installations, and anything about the “gods.”

Even though people in the Top Secret Group must take the most serious oath of secrecy, they do not necessarily know all that much. There are 15 levels of top secret, and, following the Weishaupt model, people in the Top Secret Group are conditioned to believe that whatever level they are (TS1—TS15) is the highest level there is.

For example, if you interview a person with a security clearance and ask, “Do you have a security clearance?” they are trained to say, “Yes.” But, when you ask, “What level?” they are trained to answer, “The best.” This is because they believe that whatever they have is “the best.” So, now you have to guess the level. So, you may say, “Is it Q?” If you guess the correct level, they are supposed to confirm it. This is the little game you play, when making a new contact.

In the Top Secret Group, there are mainly intelligence people like G2, MI6 and the like, and others, whose job—like scientists—is not in intelligence work. Intelligence uses a green stripe on their ID badges, and Q uses a yellow stripe.

Code Word Clearances

In addition to the main 15 levels, there are special clearances called “code word clearances.” These clearances create special working groups in unique areas, whose members share a set of “code words” to communicate information to each other. People in different “code word groups” would have a different set of words common to that group, which would not be recognized by other groups.

By example, a friend of mine knew a famous doctor. He had won awards and international recognition for his research on the eye using dogs for destructive testing. My friend saw him at a party and, it so happened, she had a sick dog with some kind of eye trouble. She approached the man and asked his advice, since he was so famous for his dog research. She was speechless, when he replied, “Dogs? I don’t know anything about dogs. We don’t use dogs. We use niggers. Niggers are better than dogs.”

“Dogs” was a code word for black people. In this way, the doctor was able to operate in plain sight and even receive public awards for his research. Of course, people with code word clearance knew what “dogs” really meant and what was really going on, but the general public was clueless. This is how code word clearance works in everyday life.

The Gods

The gods are the main subject of this book, and we will get into much greater detail about them later. At the present, we want to go over some misconceptions you may have, when you look at the schematic model for compartmentalization.

Although there is a progression from the bottom to the top, where we label “gods,” this system is not a “social ladder” that you can climb, if you have persistence. This is a *control system*. It is designed to keep you where you are. It is not designed to encourage you to progress and reward you with higher status for your good efforts.

The gods are not people who were once ordinary people. Most of them are from ruling bloodlines who, in the past, considered themselves to have “the divine right of kings” by virtue of birth into certain families. They have always contemplated making the Earth into a global dictatorship. When they learned of the “seed knowledge,” they set about creating a scheme to violate the agreements and use the knowledge for their personal benefit and for world domination in violation of the Universal Laws. Although there are exceptions, in general, you cannot buy your way into this group with money or anything else. Membership is a birth right. You must be born into a family of gods to become a god. Nothing else matters.

The gods are equal among themselves. They are above “security clearances” and knowledge control and are allowed to know all that is currently available to know. They live “above the game,” which they created, and are the “game masters” watching the general population fumble around in the maze (or matrix) they created for their personal needs and enjoyment.

“Comfortable clothes” is the general code word for these people.

When you “agree to put on the comfortable clothes,” you leave the general population of the Earth forever and enter the special world of the gods. There is no return from this.

Belief Systems

Belief systems are sort of fairy tales that are used as a substitute for reality, when: 1) reality is not known or 2) reality is preferred not to be known. Although a belief system may be a logical construct, it is not necessarily true. Truth has no relationship to logic. Logical constructs can be designed to prove anything. The classic example is the science, which “proves” that a bumble bee cannot possibly fly. Clearly, the bumble bee lives in a different belief system, because it seems to have no trouble at all flying around. Essentially all the population of Earth lives under one or more of many belief systems.

The Catholic Belief System

The Catholic belief system is a good religious example, because there is documentation available on them and their exploits have recently become popular with the press and the U.S. court system. Let's take a look at this belief system.

- **THE SEX SUBSYSTEM.** We may as well begin with the sex subsystem, since that is what Catholic Priests have become known for in recent history. To understand the sex subsystem, first realize that the Catholic Church is simply a continuation of the Roman Empire. When it was realized that the Roman Empire could not take over the world by military power, it converted itself into the Catholic Church and set about taking over the world by scaring people into obeying it with its special take on religious truth. This approach has been quite successful, although the church must share power with other religions using similar methods.

Now, in the Roman Empire, there was a belief system concerning men and women. In this belief system, women were considered a secondary creation, and therefore inferior to men. Consequently, it was considered wrong to have sex with a woman for fun, because

she was an inferior being, like a dog or a goat or whatever. Therefore, when a man wanted sex for fun, he should choose his equal for his partner, i.e., another man. And, just like men today prefer young women, the Roman men preferred young boys for sex partners. This was considered the correct way to do things at that time. Sex with the inferior women was considered occasionally necessary so she could make more people to keep society going. Women generally stayed pregnant from about 12 years old until they died or lived long enough to reach menopause (rare).

Today, there is a legal problem with this belief system, because our society considers raping young boys to be a crime. However, the Catholic Priesthood does not live under the rules of the modern world. They live under the rules of the Roman Empire. And their activities are protected by church secrecy. Their very way of life depends on following their ancient beliefs and rituals, and to change would spell the end to their collective identity as priests. Therefore, no matter how much trouble they get into for raping children, they are going to continue to find a way to do it. They will just get better at keeping it a secret from outsiders. In the past, they were protected by an “aura of goodness,” which presumed that a priest could do no wrong. Since that is shattered now, more direct methods will need to be employed so that they can continue “business as usual.”

Incidentally, many “primitive” cultures operating in the world today still use the belief system about women being a secondary creation, and therefore inferior to men. It is really only in the United States that the women’s liberation idea has taken hold.

- **BLIND FAITH SUBSYSTEM.** Until relatively recently in Catholic history, sermons were given in Latin. This is really weird. The “bell rings,” and you report to church to hear some priest talk for an hour or so in a language you can’t understand, and then you turn over 10% of your money to him as payment for his “service.” What did you learn to enhance your spiritual advancement by listening to Latin for one hour? Why is this worth 10% of your money. Well, you do not consider these questions, because this is a belief system, and a belief

system is based on raw belief and nothing else. You are not supposed to question your belief.

- **RECENT POPE HISTORY.** The Catholic Church elects a “god” periodically, which it calls the Pope. The last Pope was John Paul II. When John Paul was a young man, he worked for a chemical company. He was the salesman, who sold the cyanide to Hitler for the gas chambers. (For documentation please see *Behold a Pale Horse* by William Cooper.²¹) Now we step ahead to Pope Benedict. He is not just someone who helped the Nazis—he *is* a for real Nazi. He joined the Hitler Youth at age 14 or so, as reported by the national news. Of course, both of these “good men” were duly elected as “gods,” and now they want to hurry up and make John Paul a “saint.”

By what stretch of the imagination do we conclude that there is anything remotely spiritual or “godly” about a guy, who sold Hitler his poison gas chemicals, or his Nazi successor from the Hitler Youth group? It is said that Benedict is “strong defender of the faith.” I guess he is. He’s a Nazi. Remember, “master race,” “rightful rulers of the world,” etc. Come on!

- **CATHOLIC LEVEL OF SPIRITUALITY.** We are going to talk a bit about Spirituality—legitimate Spirituality—because it is very real and important to all Souls. Just because most churches are run by assorted quacks, nuts and weirdoes, does not mean that the for real God does not exist or that we should not seek Spiritual Enlightenment. It is important to seek Spirituality. It is your duty as a Human Being to do this. Animals do not have this inclination or ability, but you do, and to make best use of it is the true purpose of human existence.

Having cleared that up, let’s look and see what, if any, Spiritual goodies the Catholic Church has to offer.



21. Milton William Cooper, *Behold a Pale Horse*. Light Technology Publishing, 1991.

The above diagram is the Catholic schematic model for its “path to Heaven.” The vertical line represents the path, and the semicircle to the right at the top represents the end of the path. The “X” is a symbol used for a gate. Since there is only one gate in the model, this is a path to some location on the right (good) side of the Astral plane. So, this is a psychic path. It is not Spiritual. To reach the Spiritual realm, you need to go thru at least two more gates—to the Causal, and then to the Mental-Etheric plane. After that you must cross a barrier (which usually requires a competent guide) to get into the Spiritual zone. So, there is nothing great about this path. Once you die, you must go to some Astral plane, because there is no other place you can go to (unless you are Spiritually advanced and can get above the Astral plane somewhere). Even dead people who are earthbound running around graveyards or haunting houses are technically on the first Astral subplane. So getting to “somewhere” on the Astral plane is automatic for most people, even if they have no type of religious training at all.

The Astral plane contains about a hundred subplanes, and these subplanes also have subplanes. These are sometimes called “groves.” When you spend your life in some belief system, which conditions you to believe that “Heaven is like this,” the force of the group imagination creates such a place somewhere on the Astral plane. When you die, you go there, and your desires are fulfilled. All garden variety religions have such a place on the Astral plane.

The concept of “groves,” or compartments, means that they never meet each other. Baptists would gather and believe that “they made it to Heaven,” but the “other religions” must have been false, and those people must be burning in hell, because they are not there with them. But the other groups are there, in their own little “grove,” and they feel the same way—that they “made it,” and the others did not. Since you can instantly create your desires with imagination on this plane, most Souls are convinced that they are happily in Heaven forever. Eventually, the time comes when their “heavenly buddies” can’t find them. This is because they have reincarnated and must now “do it all again” and hopefully make a more realistic choice in how to find

true Spirituality. Those who achieve this do not have to return to the physical creation.

So, basically, you would probably be much better off if you just led a decent life and never heard of the Catholic belief system, because you would not be conflicted with all of their out of date teachings, not to mention the trauma of possibly being raped as a kid. You would most likely reach a higher level after death without their “help.”

Cults and Psychiatric Groups

Cults are “custom made” belief systems that are generally designed to indoctrinate followers with some seemingly logical construct, which makes them want to stay with the cult and obey and follow the leader. A certain level of skill is required to be a successful cult leader, because you cannot force people to stay with you—you must somehow convince them that they need you or scare them somehow into not leaving you. Of course, you will want money and services from the followers.

Psychiatric groups are generally sponsored by governments. Therefore, they do not need to con people into following them. They have the authority to force people to obey them and to brainwash them into obedience with mind control drugs. Although the general psychiatric language remains the same throughout the world, how it is interpreted does not. For example, a young girl in Saudi would be considered abnormal if she wanted a Barbie doll, but a young girl in America would be considered abnormal if she did not want a Barbie doll. The old Soviet Union loved psychiatry, because it could call anyone who did not “love the party” abnormal and then torture them until they changed their mind as “treatment” for their “illness.”

One main hallmark of cults is some scheme to control sex. If you can control someone’s sex desire, you can control that person. Therefore, it will be found that cults have worked up some belief system saying that followers should give up sex. Psychiatrists simply use drugs to make people under their control incapable of having or enjoying sex.

An interesting recent development in the United States is the at-

tempt to use this classic cult technique on the general population by threatening them with death if they have sex. Now that the U.S. Government has successfully spread the AIDS virus that it developed and manufactured at Fort Detrick, MD, around the world, it can argue that, “if you sleep around, you will surely die,” and so you “should be celibate, if you want to live.” This argument is straight out of “how to make a cult 101.”

Of course, all the “important people” have been vaccinated with the antidote to AIDS, so they are free to have all the sex they want with no worry. Visions of the “Junior Anti-Sex League” from 1984. You can’t have them, but the “inner party” members can.

Belief Systems Based on Genetics

Genetic-based belief systems argue that a certain group with a common genetic trait is “special” and apart from “ordinary people,” who do not share this specific genetic subcode.

Let’s look at some examples.

- **HITLER’S SYSTEM.** Hitler’s system argued that blue eyed blondes were the “master race” and should rightfully rule the world. Although mainly due to the concept of political correctness, since the U.S. champions integration and race equality, people look down on Hitler’s argument that blue eyed blondes were somehow superior, it should be noted that the United States used the same genetic selection system, when it was fighting Hitler. If you go back and find some color pictures of men in the U.S. Navy during the late 1940s to early 1950s, you will find that they are *all* blue eyed blondes. And they are not just blue eyed, but are the special “azure blue,” which sort of shines as if it was lit up. There are no exceptions. People do not seem to realize that the different U.S. armed forces were populated with specific genetic types before the services were ordered integrated. The Air Force also liked the Hitler model SS genetics (incidentally, the “SS” is a schematic symbol for the double helix of the DNA molecule). The Army was for the “lower genetic classes,” which means brown eyes and not necessarily white skin.

- **THE JEWISH SYSTEM.** When the bodies we use on this planet were

being manufactured, the different races were created for different specialties. The Jewish race was programmed with a predisposition for administrative jobs like accounting, working with money, and so on. Somehow, as time passed, this became interpreted to mean that “God” (by which is apparently meant the genetic engineers from the Orion Empire who wrote the codes and made original people) “gave the world to them.”

Hitler knew about this special subcode, and, since he had decided that his chosen genetic type should rightfully rule the world, obviously he wanted to make the competition extinct. It is because of this belief system that Jews are taught to breed within their race and so preserve the special subcode. It is also why they do not actively seek to convert people to their religion. You cannot “make someone a Jew,” because they must be born with this subcode in order to be really a Jew.

- **SUBCODES IN THE RULING BLOODLINES OF THE WORLD.** The ruling families or ruling bloodlines of the world also seek to inbreed to preserve special genetic subcodes, which they feel make them special or give them special powers that others do not have. It is essentially impossible to rise beyond a point in the power structure of the world without coming from one of these special ruling bloodlines. You could call it a sort of “genetic glass ceiling.” The ruling bloodlines are above it, and the rest of humanity is below it, and there is no inclination to change things.

By example, in the recent election for U.S. President, George Bush and John Kerry were cousins. They were from the same bloodline. It did not matter who you voted for—either way that bloodline would rule. It is very doubtful that Bush and Kerry do not know they are cousins. They are probably fast friends and meet at “family reunions.” If U.S. news people were watching some other country, where the only two people running for leader were some guy and his cousin, you can bet they would be crying about how this was not legitimate and fair and so on. But the press know to behave themselves, when talking about this country, and so you never heard a peep about this fact, and you probably did not know it until just now.

- EFFECT OF GENETIC ENGINEERING ON THE SUBCODE CONCEPT.

In the past, the only way to duplicate a genetic trait was to mate in the usual way with an appropriate person. However, with nanotechnology, scientists can sit down and hand-assemble a molecule—which means that they can hand-assemble a DNA molecule and write any code into it that they want. So, this sort of “cheapens” the concept that you are somehow of great value, because you are from some special bloodline, since the codes that are supposed to make you so special can now be made in the lab. Also, by tinkering, you might manufacture a new person with some revolutionary special power or special predisposition.

The alien genetic engineers had no trouble doing that tens of thousands of years ago, and we now have or will soon have the equivalent abilities. So, this puts a whole new slant on the “superior by reason of genetics” concept.

The U.S. Monetary System

Not very long ago, U.S. money was “real,” because it was backed up by gold. Now, U.S. currency is called “fiat,” which means “faith based imaginary currency.” It has value only because people believe it has value. It is purely and simply a belief system that gives value to the various pieces of paper that the government prints. As long as everyone accepts the money belief system, it works just as well as the real system based on a real substance (gold), as opposed to imagination. However, should it occur to people to ask “where’s the beef,” they would find themselves with hands full of worthless paper, because there is no “beef.”

Obviously, faith is harder to maintain than hard reality. Someone would be hard-pressed to accept the argument that a block of gold was worthless crap. However, should someone argue that U.S. currency is worthless crap, it would be hard to logically argue against them, since it is imaginary and has nothing backing it but blind faith. In order to stabilize this belief system, it is important that people are conditioned to “just not ask” but “accept on faith” that “everything is fine.” Consequently, anyone who tried to “undermine the faith”

would be a threat to the nation and would have to be quickly dealt with to “preserve the faith.”

The plan to convert from real currency to imaginary currency appears to be inherently sinister as supported by the following quote. Edward Mandell House had this to say in a private meeting with Woodrow Wilson (President, 1913-1921):

“[Very] soon, every American will be required to register their biological property [that’s you and your children] in a National system designed to keep track of the people, and that will operate under the ancient system of pledging. By such methodology, we can compel people to submit to our agenda, which will affect our security as a chargeback for our fiat paper currency.

Every American will be forced to register or suffer not being able to work and earn a living. They will be our chattel [property], and we will hold the security interest over them forever, by operation of the law merchant under the scheme of secured transactions. Americans, by unknowingly or unwittingly delivering the bills of lading to us, will be rendered bankrupt and insolvent, forever to remain economic slaves through taxation, secured by their pledges.

They will be stripped of their rights and given a commercial value designed to make us a profit, and they will be none the wiser, for not one man in a million could ever figure our plans and, if by accident one or two would figure it out, we have in our arsenal plausible deniability.

After all, this is the only logical way to fund government, by floating liens and debt to the registrants in the form of benefits and privileges. This will inevitably reap to us huge profits beyond our wildest expectations and leave every American a contributor to this fraud, which we will call “Social Insurance.”

Without realizing it, every American will unknowingly be our servant, however begrudgingly. The people will become helpless and without any hope for their redemption, and we will employ the high office [presidency] of our dummy corporation [USA] to foment this plot against America.”

Maintenance of Belief Systems

Once you have established a belief system, you must maintain it. There must be some method to constantly reinforce the belief or it will gradually weaken and fade away. There are various ways to do this. Also, there are static and dynamic belief systems.

Static systems, such as many church systems, cling to a set of beliefs from long ago, no matter how much the real world changes. Because of this, sometimes they die out of attrition. But some seem to hang on.

Dynamic belief systems, such as the U.S. consciousness belief system, are always changing. Today's belief is not the same as a past time belief. It is sort of like the 1984 model, where you are at war with one country and love the other one day, and the reverse is true the next day. Incidentally, if you have not read this classic novel by George Orwell, you really should.

Using the U.S. belief system as an example, some principles completely reverse. By example, in the 1950s, the only people allowed to have knowledge of the female reproductive system were doctors. They were forbidden to tell women anything about how their body worked. Vice squad agents would send pregnant undercover officers to doctors and they would beg to be told how to avoid becoming pregnant again. If the doctor said anything, he was busted.

Today, we have the reverse. Grade school kids get sex-ed. The schools pass out condoms. There is an abortion clinic on almost every corner, and 25% of pregnant girls kill their babies.

In the U.S., the belief system is maintained by the daily mass media news. Every day, there are five or six news stories that are used by everyone. You may find it strange that thousands of "independent" TV and radio stations and print media companies just happen to report the same set of stories every day. Anyway, this "information fix" keeps you locked into the U.S. belief system for another day—until your next "news fix."

It has been suggested that, if something somehow went wrong with the mass media so that it stopped operating, the U.S. Government would quickly lose control of the people and possibly would

not be able to regain control. If mass media stopped, people would have to resort to independent thought to decide what to believe and what to do. Once they learned how to do this again, it could be difficult to “recapture” them.

Belief Systems and Compartmentalization

Belief systems go hand in hand with compartmentalization. Belief systems create a compartment, and compartments created by compartmentalization develop internal belief systems.

Belief systems cause followers to voluntarily limit their life activities. Church systems teach followers that they are “chosen” and the rest of the world is not, so people limit their relationships to members of that specific system so as not to get “tainted by the non-believers.” They may also have weird dietary and other obsessive compulsive habits that they feel they must have to be “saved.”

Government SCI groups (sensitive compartmentalized intelligence) may drift so far away from “normal reality” that the only people they can relate to are their coworkers. Remote viewers, for example, would have trouble relating to everyday people and getting them to understand the things they know, assuming they were allowed to talk about them (which they are not). Therefore, their only friends would be fellow members of their “belief system.” Hopefully, the government trains some girls to be remote viewers, so the guy viewers would have a chance to have some type of normal home life. Otherwise, their uninitiated mate would eventually leave them.

Research and Development

Adolf Hitler, the Father of Human Destructive Testing

Destructive testing is the process of obtaining information about something, in which the “something” does not survive the test, but the needed information is obtained.

For example, if you want to know how much weight a concrete beam will support, you keep putting weight on it until it breaks. This ruins the concrete beam, but it gives you the information, which you

can now use to assign specifications to equivalent concrete beams, which are not broken, so that they will not break in use.

Human destructive testing means doing experiments on people, which will kill the people, but will give you information you are seeking about humans, which you can then use to help (or maybe hurt) other humans, which you predict will respond in a similar manner. You justify the killing of a few to advance medicine for the many.

It used to be unthinkable to do such a thing. Researchers were supposed to use lab rats and the like to get information. All this changed, when Hitler started herding people into his camps. Since he was going to kill them anyway, the thought occurred to the German pharmaceutical companies to use these people as test animals instead of the usual lab rats.

One drug developed using human destructive testing was a prescription face cream mainly used by women. It contains an acid and is used to create a smoother complexion by basically “eating away” a layer of skin. It is still used today. In the research, the drug company wanted to know how much acid to use in the formula. So, they made up batches with different concentrations and took them to one of Hitler’s camps. Then they brought in the first set of test girls—oops, too much acid, face came off—throw them in the furnace and bring in the next set of girls. This went on until the right mix was obtained by trial and error. Many women use this cream today, and it is very doubtful that they know how the formula was perfected. Apparently, many other drugs and medical procedures were perfected using destructive testing on the people in the camps.

You won’t see people on TV praising Hitler for his accomplishments in medicine, but it is a different story in private. I have been to private gatherings, where doctors have nothing but praise for Hitler for being the first to dare to use humans in experiments and how he advanced science with his experiments. They absolutely love the man. And, after he “showed the way” to the fast track for the accumulation of medical knowledge, others got the word quickly.

Obviously, it is a crime to pick up people off the street and kill them to get medical knowledge. But there are ways around this. For

one thing, essentially everything governments do is a state secret, so, if they want to kill people, no one is going to find out. One case where this happened was the search for a “vaccine” against radiation. The elite wanted to make sure they would survive in case of a nuclear war. They developed the vaccine (which is secret and only available to the elite ruling class), but at the cost of killing over 100,000 U.S. citizens in secret experiments. The government has admitted to some radiation experiments, but has never discussed the vaccine project.

Perhaps the largest human destructive testing project was done in Vietnam during the “war.” Actually, it was not a standard war, because the U.S. controlled both sides. It was more of a “war project” to take advantage of the fact that you can get away with stuff during a war that you cannot get away with under normal conditions. In Vietnam, anyone who had a medical research project they wanted to do simply built a facility, grabbed as many Vietnamese people as they needed for the experiments, and went to work. When the project was over, the research team packed up all their notes and data and left. The “test people” were left locked in their cages, and then an air strike was called in to destroy all the evidence. Many such projects were done, which is why people in power wanted to keep the “war” going as long as possible.

It was during this period that human physical death was eliminated. Beyond the 1960s time frame no “important” person has died.

Overcoming Physical Death

Cloning

Cloning was discovered on a college campus in the time frame of the 1960s. It was so simple to do that kids were doing it at home. Immediately, there was talk about how this was somehow “not right” and should be stopped. But—news travels fast between college campuses, and soon everyone knew about cloning. By the time government scientists realized the potential of what had been discovered, it was too late to recall the information, and the concept of cloning became public knowledge.

If cloning had been discovered today, you would never know about it. This is because there is a system in place to monitor college campuses just in case someone makes a significant discovery such as cloning. Today, all persons involved would be immediately seized by government agents and all the research records would be confiscated. The people involved would be ordered to sign non-disclosure agreements. Anyone refusing would be killed.

As soon as government scientists heard about cloning, the first words out of their mouths were, “We’re going to make people.” They knew the power and potential of what they had and they hoped that the general public would never figure it out.

Early tests were, of course, done with animals. One such test was with a dog. It so happened that this (dead) dog had been a show dog and knew all kinds of tricks which it performed on command. When the clone was made, the scientists found, to their surprise, that the clone dog responded to the dead dog’s name and all of the commands to do tricks that the dead dog knew. It was at this point that all government cloning projects went “black.” The secret of cloning had been discovered: a clone is not just something that looks like the original—it *is* the original complete with memories. This is the secret the government hopes you never learn.

This is why the government wants a worldwide ban on cloning—so that ordinary people will never discover this truth and the process can be used for the elite as one of the methods to allow them to live physically forever.

The next step was to make people. The government guessed—and it proved true—that they could now “bring back to life” anyone who had died, if they could find a DNA sample for that person. They “brought back” people like Einstein, Tesla, Edison, and the like. They also brought back people they secretly admired, like Adolph Hitler.

We need to get into some esoteric stuff at this point. Life continues beyond death. When someone loses access to their physical body, they find themselves in their astral or “light” body. Most people in atheist, materialist countries, such as the United States, assume that nothing exists beyond physical death. When they die, they find

themselves “earthbound” and real confused, because they can see people and hear people, but those people can’t see or hear them. They do not know they are dead.

They continue to have a natural affinity for the specific vibratory pattern of the last physical body they had. Unfortunately, it cannot be reanimated, because all the blood has been drained out and replaced with poison to make sure it can’t reanimate. Before embalming, some people would come back to life only to find themselves locked in a box and buried. Since they could not get out, they eventually died “for real.”

Anyway, there is a natural affinity to locate this particular genetic structure. So, if you are psychic and go wandering around a graveyard, you will find astral forms—who don’t know they are dead—hanging around where their body is buried, trying to figure out why it does not work any more. Since you can communicate with them, you will probably explain to them that they are dead and that they need to move on (up) to where other beings like themselves live.

Let us suppose, however, that a perfectly well genetic structure exists (clone), which has the exact vibratory signature as the spirit’s old body did, except that this one works. Well, the same natural affinity that led the spirit to the graveyard would now lead it to the clone, and the clone is in perfect health and can be reanimated. This is how you get people “back from the dead.”

There has been assisting technology developed based on other secret discoveries in temporal science. Obviously, a clone begins as a single cell, and it takes some time before it is a recognizable and viable structure. But, because of time acceleration technology, a “grown up” clone can be whipped up rather quickly. This is most likely begun using an “artificial womb.” The government already has a law prohibiting any ordinary person from attempting to build an artificial womb to make sure they do not catch on to this secret.

Cloning is only effective for Spiritually immature entities who are earthbound due to desire. A Spiritually mature person, upon physical death, would quickly leave this dimension of existence and could not be forced to come back by cloning or any other method. However,

this is not a problem, because the type of person the government wants to bring back is filled with earthly desires for money, power and the like and also is likely to be intrinsically evil. Such people cannot, and also do not want to leave the Earth, and so it is no problem to “bring them back.” The government has no use for legitimately good and Spiritually developed people and considers them “a threat to its security.”

Cloning is one of the most revolutionary discoveries of modern times. How many people the government is willing to kill and how long it can keep it up to prevent this knowledge from becoming public remains to be seen. It only takes one successful clone case to be made public to shatter the secrecy and make the knowledge and technology available to everyone. And—the world is still a big place.

Controlled Reincarnation

Controlled reincarnation devices take advantage of the fact that astral entities cannot escape from a charged Faraday cage. Basically, this is any space enclosed by a metal screen, which is charged with electricity (high voltage) with respect to earth ground. You can make such a space any size you want as long as you have the material to build it and an uninterruptable supply of power to keep the cage charged. Obviously, governments have plenty of both.

You have now created a sort of “subspace” of the Universe. If you know what is inside this controlled space, you can cause nature to obey your will. For the purpose of controlled reincarnation, if someone dies inside this special space and someone else gets pregnant inside this space at roughly the same time, nature will reincarnate the dead person into the new fetus, because that is its only option. This technique has some problems because of the lag time of waiting for the new child to grow old enough to be told what happened and then trying to get the child to recall its past life.

Body Swapping

Body swapping uses adult bodies and special equipment to strip the spirit out of one body and put it in the other and do the reverse at the

same time. The advantage of this method is that you immediately get a useable body that is “ready to go.” Controlled reincarnation sort of “cooperates with nature” and is not a Universal Law violation, however, stealing someone else’s body is a violation. Clearly, governments really could not care less.

Blanks

Blanks is the concept of creating a stockpile of useable human bodies, which are alive, but which do not have Souls. This is tricky, because, normally, if you remove a Soul from a living body, the silver cord breaks and the body dies. There is internet chatter of underground installations in Nevada, where this research is done—reportedly with help from aliens—and where the successful blanks are stored.

The advantage of blanks is that no special methods are needed to prepare the new body for habitation. Since it has no Soul of its own, you just “hop in and drive away.” Blanks obtained by chasing a Soul out of a living body would violate Universal Law, but blanks obtained by manufacturing a body, which never had a Soul, and growing it in an artificial womb would not violate Universal Law. It is doubtful that those doing this research would care either way.

Gods in Waiting

At Wright Patterson Air Force Base in Dayton, Ohio, there is a section called “Secure Housing.” This is sort of a nursing home for people who have spent their lives in government service and who know too much to be allowed to roam free. Hence the “secure house.” The fact that this unit exists is not a secret, but what happens there is. Here is how it works.

The government tells these people that they have been a great service. Everything they have done in their life is then compiled and put on a microdot. This is stored together with a DNA sample. Then the person is told that the government thanks them for their service, *but* that the government does not need them any more right now, so they will have to die. However, should the government need them again at some future time, they will be brought back to life (using cloning),

so that they can serve the state again. Then, when it appears that the person cannot realistically care for themselves, they are euthanized. People in this class sign an agreement “never to leave the service of the government,” and apparently never means never.

Activating the Special Powers

Yogis have known for thousands of years about the special powers that humans can develop with practice. These powers are commonly called the Siddhi powers. Yogi masters interested in the Spiritual development of their students will caution them to ignore these powers, if, by chance, they should acquire them in the course of their training. This is because becoming absorbed in such special powers makes any further Spiritual advancement impossible.

However, if you don't care about Spiritual advancement and instead want power, wealth and control over other people, these powers are just the ticket for you. These are the primary Siddhi powers:

1. *Parkaya Pravesh*. The ability of entering one's Soul in the body of some other person. Through this knowledge even a dead body can be brought to life. The need for this Siddhi is largely replaced by the secret body transfer equipment.
2. *Haadi Vidya*. This special power allows a person to neither feel hungry nor thirsty and allows him to remain without eating food or drinking water for several days at a stretch.
3. *Kaadi Vidya*. This special power allows a person to be unaffected by change of seasons i.e., by summer, winter, rain, etc. A person can sit in the snow or sit in fire and feel no effect.
4. *Madalasa Vidya*. This special power has to do with changing the size of your physical body (shape shifting) from very small to very large.
5. *Vayu Gaman Siddhi*. This special power allows the person to quickly travel from place to place by flying.
6. *Kanakdhara Siddhi*. This special power concerns the ability to acquire great wealth, which is a primary desire of the elite ruling class.

7. *Surya Vigyan*. This is the special power of alchemy, i.e., transforming one substance into another.
8. *Mrit Sanjivani Vidya*. This is the special power to bring the dead back to life. It has now been replaced by cloning.
9. *Prapti Siddhi*. This is the power to overcome physical distances. It is an altered state where space and time have no effect.
10. *Prakamya Siddhi*. This is the ability to get anything you want. Rulers love this one.
11. *Ishita Siddhi*. This is the ability to defy the laws of nature (physics) and do unexplainable and “impossible” things.
12. *Vashita Siddhi*. This is the ability to put other people under your control (similar to hypnosis). This Siddhi has largely been replaced with effective mind control drugs and methods.
13. *Kamavasayita Siddhi*. This is the ability to get anything you want anywhere you want and is sort of a master power including many of the other special powers. What politician would not drool at the thought of having this power!

The government has discovered that you can “turn on” these special powers by a combination of hyperbaric oxygen and special ultrasonic frequencies. This makes all the years of difficult yoga practice unnecessary. It also produces people with amazing power who have no discipline and no regard for humanity.

Aura Balancing Equipment

The aura is the magnetic field surrounding the human body. Psychics can see auras and anyone can see them with the help of special filters such as those made with dicyanine dye. Dicyanine dye is an old chemical compound and is not hard to make. However, you may have to find a source outside the United States, because it is supposed to be one of the secret ingredients used in U.S. currency and so the government does not want you to have any. This is really ridiculous considering that the benefits of seeing auras far outweigh some secret component of paper money, but that is how they think.

The aura relates to the physical body under the “as above, so below” rule. Specifically, a problem in the physical body first appears as a defect in the aura. Since most people can’t see the aura, this warning goes unheeded and the physical problem manifests. However, if you were able to see the aura, you could correct a potential problem there and so never have to experience it in the physical. This is what a competent psychic healer is able to do.

The government has now perfected aura balancing machines, which use sophisticated computers to analyze the magnetic field (aura) and compare it to some “perfect reference standard” and make the necessary corrections. Consequently, the gods and other special elite can keep their auras perfect.

This equipment is part of a family of magnetic medical devices. The only member of this family that is public knowledge is the MRI diagnostic device, which was actually an accidental spin off from the original project to develop the aura balancing magnetic device.

When people spend their lives doing bad things—constantly plotting to hurt other people and cultivating hate and the like—the aura is damaged and the person suffers. The elite like to do all these things, but they don’t want to suffer the natural consequences of their behavior. Therefore, with periodic use of the aura balancing equipment, they can lead as evil a life as they want and still have a “picture perfect” aura and enjoy excellent health. They have effectively defeated the law of karma.

Manufacturing Geniuses

In past times, when public education actually tried to educate young people, teachers took pride in their work. They knew that not everyone would be an intellectual success, but they also knew that there would be a few outstanding students who would go on to do great things, and this knowledge gave them a sense of job satisfaction.

However, today the government has developed a secret process that will turn any ordinary person into a genius. Part of the process involves drugs that will remove all uric acid from the person’s body. This is the key secret. Actually, it is a secret only from the ordinary

people of the world. Other governments know how to do this too. In fact, if someone is captured and suspected of being a foreign operative, one of the tests used is to check the uric acid level.

Now that the government can manufacture as many genius kids as it wants whenever it wants, the value of a “naturally occurring genius” has greatly decreased. In fact, a naturally occurring genius would now be considered a potential liability, because he would not be under government control and could possibly develop independent thoughts, which could upset the status quo. He would be watched as a potential threat to the national security.

The manufactured geniuses are “contained” in government installations. The kids are not kidnapped, and their parents know where they are. They believe their kids are doing a service to the country. The typical manufactured genius will have several Ph.D.’s before he becomes a teenager. The kids live on a diet of potato chips, candy bars and soft drinks. No one cares about the future effects this diet might have, because there is no plan to keep the kids beyond the early twenties.

Although the government has all the supercomputers it could possibly want, there are still some problems that only real people can be used to solve. The reason for selecting kids is that, although they can achieve incredible intellectual capacity, they do not have any maturity, common sense or moral values. These are learned qualities, which come over time and cannot be instantly “drugged into someone.” The government does not want to see these qualities, because it interferes with work. For example, if you told mature scientists, “Go make germs to kill everyone in the world,” they might have second thoughts about obeying, since, for one thing, they live in the world too. However, if you tell the kids to go do this, they will say, “Gee! Wee! That sounds like fun, let’s go do it!” This is why the government uses kids, because the moral component of their personality has not developed and they will freely do projects that mature people will refuse to do.

None of the kids is kept beyond the early twenties. The government cannot kill them, because their parents know where they are.

However, it is not known whether the kids gradually return to normal once the special drugs are withdrawn or whether the government uses one of its CEOM (Chemical Erasure of Memory) drugs on them before they are released. Clearly, they know things that the government wants kept secret, so it is probable that something is done to them, because the “lack of morality,” which the government liked, would now become a liability, since the kids would also lack any respect for any nondisclosure agreement they signed.

Because the government can manufacture smart people when it needs them, there is really no longer any need for a strong public education system. Educating ordinary people could be a liability, because educated people tend to object to government policies.

Therefore, public education has now been trashed. School is just a place to get a free lunch, buy and sell street drugs, and hook up for sex. There is even a movement to arrange for all school kids to see a psychiatrist who would have the power to force brain damaging drugs on any kid who showed a tendency toward independent thought.

The “Schedule Zero” Drugs

The government arranges controlled drugs into five categories or “schedules,” from I to V. A regular doctor can prescribe from schedule II to schedule V. Schedule I are drugs whose names are known (such as LSD), but which you cannot get without a special schedule I permit, which is usually issued to universities and research labs.

However, this does not account for all the available drugs. The cure for AIDS, for example, is kept at all full service hospitals. It was created at the same time AIDS was created. It is not on schedule I or any of the schedules. However, it does exist. We have made up the name “Schedule 0” to cover this class of drugs, simply because it sounds logical.

Schedule 0 drugs are available to doctors and others with Q-level clearances. In every major hospital, at least one of the doctors has a Q clearance. The code name for this doctor is “Doctor Ray.” That is not his name, of course, but if you ask to see Dr. Ray, he will come. Other

drugs in schedule 0 would be the “genius drug” we discussed earlier and the class of brainwashing drugs used to create “Manchurian candidates” and the like. Also, secret assassination drugs.

“We Buy Mistakes”

At drug companies, thousands of unique chemical compounds are made, which never existed before. Some become drugs. Some are pure trash and do not do anything. But many others may do weird undesirable things or even kill people. You don’t need to throw those new chemicals away, because the government will pay good money for them, so it can use them against people it does not like. Remember, this is a unique chemical, which has never existed before. No one knows it has been invented, and therefore there is no literature available on it and no test for it. Who could wish for a better assassination drug than one with no history, which would be almost impossible to ever isolate and detect?

The Abode of the Gods

As a general rule, the government likes privacy. They tend to choose locations where ordinary people will not likely find them. Because most all of the real estate on the Earth is already in use, some creativity is necessary to find places where no one would want to go or where no one can go. Examples of such places would be desolate places like Area 51, inhospitable places like Antarctica, and inaccessible places like the far side of the Moon.

However, these places only allow for limited expansion. The solution to this problem is to use the existing real estate of the planet on a lower level, i.e., to build underground cities and installations. This solution provides access to the entire planet—even the water-covered regions—as “empty space” for whatever you want to build. Because of the water-covered regions, there is more real estate available underground than there is on the planet surface. And ordinary people have no idea that such places exist or are even possible. So, it is just a great place all the way around.

Construction Technology

When the idea of moving underground first occurred to the government in the early 1900s, the only technology available was conventional technology, like men with shovels and whatever heavy equipment was around at that time. Later, as the government began to develop its seed knowledge, some very fast and efficient methods became available. The system developed, which is in use currently, involves lasers “pumped” by a small nuclear detonation. This device produces a cylinder-shaped tunnel with “smooth as glass” walls, which can be made many miles long with one pulse of the laser device. Since the material removed in the excavation is sort of “disintegrated” by this device, excavation can be done at a fairly rapid pace.

Underground Transport Systems

You may remember—before the age of computers—that stores had vacuum pipes running around so that clerks could put paper documents in cylinders and have them sucked thru the pipes to some central office somewhere else. The office could reply thru the outgoing pipe.

Because the laser technology makes perfect cylinders that mimic a large pipe, they can be used to transport people and equipment underground at fantastic speeds. A large cylinder, similar to the idea used in stores in the past, forms a car or bus, which holds passengers and cargo. One vacuum cylinder goes one way and its companion goes the other way.

The entire planet is now connected by this underground transport system, which links all underground cities and underground installations.

Safe Terminals

As a general rule, a country protects its air space and its physical borders. However, no one seems to consider the possibility of an attack from underground. Consequently, the nations who have not yet been taken over and co-opted into the New World Order are easily penetrated by the underground transport system. All that is required is a

“safe house” in the target country located where you want to send in agents. This is then tied in with the underground transport system, and you can enter and leave the target country whenever you want and the fools never even know you are there.

The Underground Installations

Underground installations are mainly work places as opposed to underground cities, which are living spaces. There are underground installations all over the world. However, for our example we are going to talk about the installation located below Wright Patterson Air Force Base in Dayton, Ohio.

This is a huge installation and extends far beyond the physical limits of the base above it and even extends into neighboring states. This installation is basically an underground office building. Once you get into the underground, you see brightly lit hallways, which seem to go on forever. Every so often is an area with electric carts. You grab one and go to wherever you are going and leave it in the closest cart park for others to use.

One interesting aspect of this underground office building is the doors to the offices. The doors are about twelve feet tall. Even basketball players don't get that tall. However, it is said that some of the alien races we have business relationships with are almost twelve feet tall, so this could be an attempt to accommodate them.

The Underground Cities

You may have seen TV stories about “secret” underground places for government executives to go in case of some attack. These stories typically show some concrete block room with very uncomfortable-looking bunk beds and maybe a crate of tasteless dry food from the 1960s or whatever. Such places may exist, but they are certainly not for anyone at any high level of government. They would laugh at such crap and they certainly would not want to stay there.

When we say “underground city,” we mean “city” with all the associated amenities. Underground cities have houses, open spaces, trees, gardens and, of course, golf courses. They look like any other city,

except that they are underground. And they are “Camelot perfect.” Remember, “The rain may never fall ’til after sundown...”

Everything in an underground city is state of the art technology perfect. The air is “manufactured air,” which means the air is made from stocks of liquefied gasses (nitrogen, oxygen, etc.), which are then mixed in the exact correct proportions. There is zero pollution. Artificial sunlight creates day and less artificial sunlight creates night. Water can be tapped from natural underground sources. Power is generated from geothermal energy and is essentially unlimited. Local transportation is electric.

The ideal location for underground cities is Africa, because the African continent has essentially no seismic activity. Underground cities are immune to all surface weather problems and are completely safe from any war-type event on the surface, however, they do not do too well in an earthquake or similar seismic event. So they cannot be located in areas of the Earth subject to such events.

In the underground cities are located the living quarters for the gods—the permanent residents of the Earth. There are many reasons for the underground, such as privacy, secrecy and security. However, the apparent main reason is the anticipation of some future natural disaster, which will end all life on the surface of the Earth. The gods, of course, plan to survive such an event. When things quiet down, they can manufacture a new race of people to their specifications and repopulate the surface. Then—they can resume business as usual.

Detection of Underground Cities and Installations

When the plan for using the underground was first conceived, it was designed to be a secret place for the elite, and the “ordinary” surface people were never to have knowledge of it. However, a problem developed due to the new high-tech equipment in use by the oil exploration industry. This equipment can map the underground and therefore it can also map the underground cities and installations.

This was discovered by accident in Russia. Russia had allowed some U.S. companies to come look for oil with all of their cute gadgets. At first they felt that they had found a huge pool of oil. Then

they realized that they had actually discovered a gigantic secret underground city. Because this took place in Russia, the event received brief press and was then quietly hushed up.

This creates a problem for the U.S. and the other nations who have underground cities, because they can now be located and mapped. Therefore, all persons who are allowed to possess this equipment must now be watched to make sure that they do not locate and expose the secret underground. Apparently, only oil companies use this equipment. So, since these companies have a close relationship with governments, it should be relatively easy to make sure that no one talks and the secrets of the underground are preserved indefinitely as originally intended.

Sources and Methods

Here we wish to go thru some of the basic sources and methods that the government uses to gather information. Sources and methods only work when no one suspects that they exist. So, as we go thru these, you will probably be in for some surprises.

Pen Registers

Pen registers are devices, which federal law requires that telephone companies maintain, so the government can spy on you. Basically, the pen register is a list of all the phone numbers called from a phone and all the phone numbers of calls received by that phone. Pen registers are maintained on all phones, including public phones.

Phones have been around a long time, and so it has been realized that you can get good information by listening in on calls. That is why we have legislation to prevent this. However, it has only been recently that the caller ID system became available due to new electronic switching equipment. Originally, it was not possible to detect numbers called and received, and so no law was written to make logging this information illegal. Before one could be written, the government stepped in and demanded that all calls be logged and that the logs be given to them upon demand.

Let's look at an example of how you might be affected by pen register data. Let's say you are in the front yard watering the grass or something and someone has car trouble and asks to use the phone to call home for help. You let them use your cordless phone. Now, say, one of their kids is known to the police for being involved in drugs. The pen register will show a call made from your house to the suspect's house and therefore you will be put on a secret police watch list as a suspected drug dealer and placed under surveillance. All this will be secret and you have no way to know it has happened and no way to do anything about it. To take it further, say, your mate is being considered for a sensitive job. But now the FBI file will have a note about suspected drug activities, so they won't get the job and you will never figure out why, and it is all secret.

This is how the pen register surveillance system works.

Water and Drain Pipes

When you talk, your voice vibrates things around the house. The NSA people have been doing parallel research for years inventing and perfecting unique gadgets that no one knows exist, so they can spy on people.

They are so concerned that no one figures out what they have come up with that employees must agree to die rather than let the secret information be compromised.

When they fly their spy planes, the crew understands that they must blow up the plane rather than let some foreign power find the secret equipment. This is usually not necessary, because all of the spy equipment is designed to self-destruct into a pile of useless rubble before anyone could get their hands on it. However, if this cannot be accomplished or accomplished fast enough, the crew understands that they must destroy the plane and themselves with it.

This is how serious they are about the revolutionary stuff they have invented, which suggests that it is "real good stuff."

Now, back to the pipes. In this spy method, it is possible to connect to a drain pipe or water pipe in a neighborhood and detect the conversations going on in the houses, which the pipes connect to. Se-

cret equipment is able to filter and select so that only one particular house on the pipe network is monitored. This level of sophistication of signal selection and filtering is, of course, one of the secrets. The information has always been there for the taking, but no one had the means to use it.

X-Ray Vision

Originally, only Superman had it. Now we all can have it, because it is for sale. This once secret technique involved equipping an acceptable vehicle (phone trucks are popular) with X-ray equipment. Then the police would pull up in front of your house, and this equipment would let them see inside without ever knocking. They could see who was home and where they were in the house. If they thought you could resist them, they could just lock on to your position and shoot thru the wall and kill you while you were watching TV or whatever. Later, after they trashed your house, they could make up some story that you resisted them.

“Stepford Wives”

This is a cute little project involving controlling women with satellites. Since most weird projects are dreamed up by men, they tend to focus more on women than men simply out of the respect of one man for another man, as opposed to a “mere woman.” Anyway, in this project, a special satellite was to send out signals designed to influence the female brain.

Since natural brains are not influenced by satellite signals, it was necessary to give the women brain implants. This was accomplished by arranging for shampoo manufactures to add special liquid crystals to shampoo used by women. Whenever they would wash their hair, some of the liquid crystals would penetrate the scalp and make their way into the brain where they would remain permanently. Once the level of crystals reached a certain concentration, the woman could theoretically be brought under control of the mind control satellite. This is really one of the more creative projects in the mind control collection.

Secret Wars

There are many techniques for secret wars. Secret wars have the advantage of deniability. You cannot blame a nation for attacking you or even trashing and taking over your country, if everything that happens appears to be “an act of god.”

Let's look at a couple of examples.

- **ATTACK FROM ABOVE.** Suppose you want to secretly attack a country, kill most of its people and then move in and take over the place. You find some migratory bird whose flight habits will cause it to cross the country you want to destroy. You make a contagious designer virus and infect these birds. The virus is designed to be harmless to the birds. However, as the birds fly over the target country and leave their little “birdie duty” along the way, the virus is designed to attack the food crops of the target country and kill them. The people starve and die. Then you move in and take the land. This technique works best with highly populated countries like China, who would simply not have the logistic capability of bringing in enough food fast enough to prevent mass starvation.

- **ATTACK FROM BELOW.** Because the U.S. has a global secret tunnel network, it is no problem to go underneath the country you are going to trash and create some type of devastating earthquake or other severe seismic disturbance, which will leave the place in ruins. Of course, “nature” would be blamed. Incidentally, in the recent tsunami, no news group seemed to mention the tiny island at the center of the tsunami, where the U.S. operates a secret base. Strange how they seemed to overlook that fact.

Ultrasonics

If you are in a room with loud music, you will notice that liquid in a glass is vibrating. Also, if you touch the wall or some solid thing, you will feel vibration. So, we know sound waves affect things in their immediate environment. When things in the vicinity of a sound source vibrate, you can analyze these things and reconstruct the sound which caused the vibration.

Now, imagine yourself in your home. There are common devices

in almost every home. One is the TV set. In the TV set is a very stable crystal oscillator on a frequency of 15.575 kHz. Some people can hear this high-pitched “whine” coming from the TV. This frequency creates an ultrasonic field, which covers your house and extends beyond the walls of your house. When you speak, the sound waves from your voice interact with this known (fixed frequency) field to create an interference pattern. This interference pattern can be detected by spy satellites and, from it, the voices in the room can be reconstructed. This is how the government listens to you in your home, when it wants to.

Now that you know this, you can jam the spy equipment by installing “trashy” ultrasonic generators in your house. Try to find old ultrasonic bug repellers at a flea market or second-hand store, because the newer models have been “fixed” so as not to interfere with the spy equipment. This will produce so many random ultrasonic fields that the spy equipment will not be able to lock onto a stable pattern and so will not be able to reconstruct your voice.

Now, say, you are in the middle of a lake fishing with your friend. No one is close to you. You think it is safe to talk. Well, think again. You see, you are most likely wearing an electronic watch. In it is a crystal on a frequency of 32.678 kHz. It is much weaker than the TV set, but strong enough to make a field around you and someone close to you. So, spy satellites can tune in on you and hear every word you say. This is basically how the ultrasonic spy system works.

X-Ray Satellites

In case the government also wants to watch you in your home while it is listening to you, it can target your house with one of its X-ray satellites. Of course, if you live in an old house painted with lead-based paint, they will have a fuzzy picture. Therefore, new laws not only outlaw lead paint, but require the removal of any existing lead paint, so they can get a clear picture. The system is very selective. For example, if you have a 50-story office building and you are interested in activities on the 17th floor, you can “tune in” that floor and exclude the rest of the building. Clearly, this technology is similar to

the new airport scanners, which can be adjusted to gradually “strip off” your clothes layer by layer to see if you are hiding anything. The only difference with the satellites would be higher power and more selective focusing ability.

Vendors

Government spies, who are constantly slithering around the country killing and otherwise harassing helpless citizens, use sophisticated electronic gadgets. This is not the same stuff you can go out and buy at some “spy store.” This is stuff that regular people have never seen and have no idea exists. Unfortunately, gadgets brake sometimes and need service. What’s a lonely spy to do, far from the home office, should this happen?

Well, fortunately, the government thought of that and established a network of repair centers. These repair centers go by the code name “vendors.” So, if your spy stuff needs fixing, you know somewhere locally you can go to get the work done.

Vendors use ordinary garden variety businesses as fronts. Flower shops are popular, because no one would expect anything sinister there. In this case, you would walk into the flower shop and say something like, “Hi, I have some special trouble with my garden, and I talked to Patty Petunia, and she said she could help me.”

Obviously, there is no Patty Petunia, but you have now given the correct code word, and they will let you into the back room, where the technicians work, and you can get your stuff fixed or replaced or whatever it takes to get you back in shape to carry on your secret assignment.

Nationwide Doublethink

Now, let’s say the vendor in the spy fix-it shoppe needs parts. Well, you need to go to a parts store. But the parts you need are classified, so the catalog is not going to have them in it. So you say, “I need some hard to find parts, and Cathy Capacitor said you might have them.” Now that you have said the correct code word, the man behind the counter will hand you a catalog, which looks like the regular catalog,

but it will be the classified version, which will list the secret parts you need. You place your order and pay with your Federal Credit Card.

We have used electronic parts as an example, but the system of “two sets of everything,” one for the “ordinary” person and another for the “special” person, applies pretty much to all items and all major suppliers. There is one “public catalog” and a second “secret catalog,” which you can see once you give the correct code word signal.

Because “special” people may live and work side by side with “ordinary” people, there is a whole national language of code words, so that the “special” people can get and do the things they need, and the “ordinary” people will have no clue as to what is happening. It could be described as a sort of “cold war” of the secret government against the uninitiated masses, or “the herd,” as they are referred to in high circles.

Catholic Confession

This is one of the better kept secrets. For years now, priests have been passing on to the government anything you tell them in confession that they might find interesting. This is one of the major methods that the government uses to gather information.

The Catholic Church has been very cooperative with the government in intelligence and it could almost be considered a secret arm of the government. Also, because of its power to scare people, it can help the government control people by, for example, telling them that it is a “sin” to try to avoid paying taxes.

As you may have guessed by now, the Catholic Church is a control organization and has nothing at all to do with anything remotely Spiritual. It is just a racket to get your money so that its elite members can have a great life without working.

The State of the Art

Here we wish to briefly go over the real state of the art in science. The “chosen” of the world have now had almost seventy years to evaluate and develop the seed knowledge that they were given for the benefit

of all mankind. They have made good progress in the development of this knowledge, although they only use it for their benefit and others detriment.

Communications

Communications technology is one of the most perfected sciences. Instant global communications are available to anyone who wants to pay the cost, and highly sophisticated global communications systems are available to the military and government.

Today's "secret agents" are supposed to be capable of uninterrupted worldwide communication via a dental implant. Additionally, they are supposed to have a second dental implant for self-destruction. Both are said to be "non-removable," whatever that means. The agents are fearless of death, because they are promised new bodies if they should die.

This implant technology is also quite effective for the "puppets" the United States installs all over the world as "democratically elected leaders." In the past, when an installed puppet malfunctioned, it required a military invasion to remove the puppet and install a replacement puppet. This can be messy and costly as in the case of Panama and now Iraq. Now, with the self-destruct implant technology and communications technology, when a puppet is installed, he will have no choice but to obey orders, because he will be monitored 24 hours a day and he can be killed in an instant by remote control if he gets out of line.

Radio transmissions may be cleverly encrypted to prevent the information sent from becoming known, however, the fact that there is some kind of transmission taking place cannot be concealed. Since most people who are concerned with security have equipment, which will detect that a radio frequency transmission is taking place, we assume that one of the NSA's secrets is that they have discovered some communications technology, which does not use conventional radio frequencies. Such transmissions will not be detectable until someone in the private sector guesses how they work and lives long enough to publish the findings so that the new technology becomes public knowledge.

Physics

Physics is complete. That is, there is no “uncertainty” left as to how things operate. Physics books available to the public end with all sorts of “uncertainty principles” and other assorted unknowns. This is to deliberately keep the average person in ignorance. For those a bit smarter, so-called “String Theory” seems to be a fairy tale invented to send the curious off in the wrong direction. All of the mechanics of matter and the Universe have been worked out, tested, and verified. There are real “complete” physics books in print, however you need a top secret clearance to get your hands on one.

Medicine

There is no known disease that does not have a safe and effective cure. There is no need for you to ever die physically, unless you want to. The fact that these treatments and options are not available to you is due to government policy and secrecy.

Medicine has become an industry, as opposed to some kind of healing art practiced by dedicated Souls sworn to do their best to help you and to never hurt you. This may have once been true, but the only thing that counts today is making money, and the medical industry is very skilled at maximizing its profits.

Like any industry, the medical industry has and relies on “trade secrets.” Trade secrets are things that, if known, would seriously impact the profitability of the trade.

For example, an automaker would prefer that you not know the actual cost of production of a vehicle. That way you will be content to pay the designated price and feel you got a good deal.

The biggest trade secret of the medical industry is that there is really no need for a medical industry. If you had access to the secret vaccinations given to the elite ruling class, you would never get sick. If you had access to top secret cloning technology, you would never die. The only reason you would need medical help would be as a result of some accident or physical injury of some type. If that was the only reason people sought out a doctor, they would go broke.

Clearly, this is economically unacceptable. Therefore, it is import-

ant that people be deliberately allowed to become infected with diseases that are preventable and that new diseases be made in the lab and released to keep people sick and scared of dying so that they constantly run to doctors for “help” all the while not knowing they are actually the cause and not the solution.

Probably the two diseases that the medical industry absolutely loves best are AIDS and cancer. Both are man-made and both have effective cures, which are top secret. Drug companies know that they are not allowed to release the real cure without government permission. Of course, there is no economic motivation to do so, because they could no longer profit from suffering people by inventing expensive “cures” which do not work and selling them at top dollar.

These two diseases together fulfill many of the government’s needs and desires. They kill people, which is considered necessary for population control. They boost the economy, because the drug companies and the medical industry can make a fortune selling the helpless people drugs and treatments that don’t work and then “standing around” while the poor people slowly die in agony anyway.

The medical industry is extremely wealthy and has loads of lobbyists with bags of money to bribe congress and any regulators to get whatever it wants. What it wants is to stay in business and grow ever richer day by day. So don’t expect to see any improvements.

Genetics

Much genetic information is now publicly available. In secret, the state of the art in genetic knowledge and capability is equal to or very close to the sophistication of the alien genetic scientists, who manufactured the bodies we now use on the Earth tens of thousands of years ago. These alien people are the “God” or “gods” referred to in ancient books. There are no books written by the for real God.

Space Travel

The U.S. has space ships and space travel capability and limited experience in actual space travel. There are limits on where ships from Earth can go due to sanctions for willful and continuing violations

of the Universal Laws. However, they sneak out every once and a while and visit uninhabited places or hook up with their little bug and reptile friends. One discovery of interest is that our solar system creates time within its space and other solar systems do the same. The field of control, which our Sun generates, extends out some light years, and larger suns would have larger spheres of influence. A solar system has a factor known in top secret physics as “time pressure.” Time pressure determines what elements may freely exist within that system. Therefore, rare elements and elements that can only be man-made and have very short “lives” in our solar system may freely exist and be common in other systems with a different “time pressure.” This has been confirmed experimentally by traveling to other solar systems.

If Earth’s government would clean up its act and respect Universal Laws, we could all enjoy the many new experiences available in other parts of the physical universe, but it appears that is not to be.

Time Travel

Time travel is a reality and has been perfected. The first thing they tried, of course, was to go change the past in the hope of changing the future. It does not work. Einstein predicted that it would not work, and he was right. Changes you may make in the past have no effect at all on the present. So all those science fiction stories are just that—fiction.

A god’s Life

Perhaps the most logical way to present this material is to take the theoretical case of a baby born to one of the ruling bloodlines of the Earth. Such a child would have a birthright, or “divine right,” to become a god. Let’s go thru the stages of development of such a child.

Childhood

The young god is like any other naturally born baby. It does not remember its past lives and it is not consciously aware of much of any-

thing at all. The child will, of course, be raised in an environment with every conceivable luxury. During these early years, members of the child's bloodline, as well as those from other bloodlines, will be watching. This is because, should this child be approved for godhood, it will live forever and become a new permanent member of their elite community.

Every once and a while there is an "error." A child develops humane thoughts and strange desires to work to change the world for the better. Obviously, this cannot be tolerated and such a child cannot be allowed to become a god. It may not be harmed, but it will be secretly excommunicated from the elite and will simply not be given the special knowledge of the gods. It will live a normal life and then die and be forgotten. This is just one of those problems when a child is born "naturally."

However, it is more likely that the child will show a tendency towards a desire for power and total disregard for "ordinary" people. Such a healthy sign would mean that, most likely, a new god has been born.

Early Life

Once the child reaches school age, there should be obvious signs as to whether this child will be initiated into the society of gods or not. If yes, the initiation sequences will begin.

- **IMMUNIZATIONS.** The parents will order what is code-named a "health kit" for the child. This consists of several bottles of liquid, which the child will be told to drink or which will be gotten into the child somehow like mixing with food.

The child will then be immunized for life against all known diseases, including all special diseases, which the government has created and released (like population control viruses such as AIDS) or that have been prepared and may be released in the future. Beyond this point, the child will never get sick. Child may or may not be told about this at the present time.

- **SPECIAL SCHOOL.** Obviously, child will never go to anything remotely close to a public school. Child is a future ruler of the world

and is above all of those ordinary “trash” people. Child will go to a special school, where other elite kids go, and will develop friendships with other children, many of which may also be young gods.

- **ATTITUDE.** Child will be watched for its attitude and method of handling interpersonal relationships. It is a future ruler and, as such, must show no weakness or compassion. If a male child has a problem with a girl and kills her (like the Kennedys do), this would be a positive sign that he is “real god material” having demonstrated total ruthlessness and total disregard for human life. Special god training would probably be started immediately. As for the girl, well, women are a “secondary inferior creation,” so who cares. Bury her and forget it.

Young Adult Life

Now the young god in training is ready to start its special training, which will place it forever above the ordinary person. Parents may take young adult to one of the secret libraries, where the true history of the United States and the world is recorded. History books available to the general public are creative works of fiction at best.

In the secret libraries, child will learn about the *FRUS* (Foreign Relations of the United States) books, which contain the true history of the country. Child can read, for example, the secret indictment against President John F. Kennedy, which was used to justify his murder.

If child is into “spacey” stuff, he can read the true report of the Roswell UFO incident, which is listed in *FRUS* as a legitimate event.

Augmented College Years

Obviously, child will be accepted and will attend one of the Ivy League colleges. Child could go to Yale and get to join Skull and Bones, but other colleges will do just as well.

If child elects science as a major, the textbooks used in publicly accessible colleges will be insufficient, because all state of the art science is secret. Therefore, the book companies, which print watered down and obsolete stuff for the “ordinary” student, also print correct state of the art books for those with proper clearances.

For example, an ordinary person obtaining a Ph.D. degree in physics would be left with a bunch of “uncertainty principles” and the general feeling that “we really don’t know anything.”

Actually, physics is a complete science and there is no “uncertainty” left at all. So, the classified books would cover subjects like “Temporal Science” and go thru the classified Einstein equations and thoroughly explain everything.

Adult Life

By now the child has been confirmed as “god material” and will be instructed as to its special status and told that it will live here and participate in the ruling of the world forever. It will probably want to join some of the classic insider groups, such as the Bilderbergers or the Illuminati, so it can have friends who are on the same level.

Marriage

It will have been explained to the young god by this time that the elite bloodline must be preserved as it has been for thousands of years. Parents may have preselected an appropriate mate or suggested several approved possibilities. Love is irrelevant. Production of genetically correct children to preserve the bloodline is the primary purpose.

Should the young god totally reject this idea and choose a “commoner,” it could be stripped of its future rights as a god and excommunicated from the elite circle it now enjoys. It would be unusual for the young god to make such a choice, because by now it knows it is destined to live forever with every possible luxury, if it conforms to the accepted rules of conduct.

Occupation

The “elders” will decide how best to use the new god. It might be made into a Senator or even be selected to do some time as a U.S. President. U.S. Presidents are generally always from one of the ruling bloodlines of the world and are preselected by a committee of “elders” (for want of a better word). Once the committee has selected someone, the press programs the general population in such a way

that they elect the selected person. There have been errors in the programming process, notably in the case of President Kennedy, who was not supposed to win. Such errors, however, are corrected.

“Retirement”

Now an older and wiser god, your work for your first lifetime as a god is coming to a close. You will have some retirement years, where you will not have an active job. During these years, you will want to visit the secret underground cities and pick out some permanent accommodations, where you will live, when you are fitted with your new body. You will also get to meet the “residents,” who will eagerly anticipate the day that you will join them.

What to Do with the Wife

As a general rule, the wives of gods do not need to know about the underground or that their husband intends to live forever. There are plenty of young healthy females in the underground for recreation, and it would be a drag to be stuck forever with the same woman, even if she was fitted with a new young body. Therefore, wives usually do not have any knowledge about this.

The classic example is the retired CIA boss who went out fishing one day and went missing “floating down the stream.” Later, the boat “floated back” with his dead body. Clearly, he was picked up by his buddies, taken to the underground and fitted with his new body. Then the “empty shell” was floated back, so his wife could have closure. She had no clue.

Life in Your Second Body

You have several choices in selecting a new body. You can choose a new identical body (clone). You can choose to take someone’s body away from them using the body swap machine.

(Anyone joining the armed forces must sign over their physical body to the government, and therefore the government has the legal right to do anything it wants to that body, including removing the spirit from it and allowing it to be used by another spirit.)

However, you will probably want to select a “manufactured” or “remanufactured” body. All natural bodies have some defects due to years of “tinkering” and radiation damage from the 1950s, when they were popping nukes everywhere for tests. A “remanufactured” body means that a human body has been checked by genetic engineers for imperfections and all of them have been found and corrected. Such a body would guarantee you a “physically carefree” second lifetime.

As a new god, you really do not have to do anything at all. The work of all the “ordinary” people of the world is for your benefit. You are entitled by “divine right” to anything you want. You have access to all available knowledge and technology. You can even go visit other planets or take trips in time, if you want. Anything you desire will be provided.

However, once you settle in, since you plan to be here forever, you will most likely want to choose some activity to avoid becoming totally bored. There are many committees and study groups you can join, where the future of the planet is debated and decided.

As you develop seniority, which may not happen until your are on your third body or so, you may play a part in the ruling council of elders, which is the actual negative core group, which controls this planet. This would be your ultimate level of advancement within the world of the gods. Only the most evil and sinister can hope to reach this level. To do so is considered the ultimate accomplishment.

Managing the Herd

The United Nations refers to the collective peoples of the world as “the herd.” They speak of such things as “how can we decrease the size of the herd” (population control), and so on. So, as a member of “the herd,” you may be interested in some basic ways that are used to “manage you.”

The Cage You Live In

You live in a cage. You were born in this cage and you will die in this cage, just like some pet bird, or chipmunk, or whatever. You may not

have noticed this, because the cage is rather large. However, it is a cage just as well.

Let's say you live in a major city and let's now look at the forces, which control your life.

First, you are by no means a free person, because you must "voluntarily" sell yourself into slavery in order to get your fiat (faith based) paper money so you can buy food to stay alive and some place to protect you from the elements.

The things you feel you know to be true were programmed into you by state-controlled education and are reinforced every day by state-controlled media.

"You are what you eat," and the only thing that there is to eat is processed food containing (God knows what) additives, which you consume every day, and you have no clue what they are or how they affect you.

In a large city, the air you must breathe may be sprayed with special chemicals designed to influence your behavior psychologically or damage you physically by causing cancer or some other dread disease. In your neighborhood is a paid government informer who knows you and who may even be one of your friends. Your phone is tapped and all your calls are recorded and saved for a specified amount of time. If you are "interesting," these records are saved permanently. X-ray satellites can watch you inside your home at any time. This is why lead paint was outlawed.

You cannot cross an international boundary without permission, and some international boundaries are off-limits. In the future, you will need your National Identity Card and Internal Passport to leave your city and to cross checkpoints within your city. Your vehicle will electronically report its position to the government so that your movements can be logged. If you have a cell phone, be advised that it is not only reporting your position, but that it can be remotely turned on so that it transmits your conversations with whomever you are talking. Turning the cell phone off will not stop this. If you want privacy, you must remove the battery. Otherwise, it can be secretly turned on and used as a listening device.

Above you is space. You know it is there, but you have no idea what activities take place there and you cannot go there.

Below you is the underground. You don't even know it exists.

This is your situation—love it, because you cannot leave.

Population Control

The world population is “adjusted” based upon the needs of the ruling masters. As technology increases, less people are needed to do the slave jobs, because machines now do these jobs. Therefore, the “surplus” people need to be eliminated.

Also, specific subgroups of the general population are evaluated for their work potential or output as slaves. “Lazy” groups of people are scheduled for elimination first. In keeping with this scheme, the long range plan is to eliminate the black race first and then to consider elimination of Latinos, because they like their siestas and don't work as hard as other groups do.

AIDS was originally invented to eliminate the black race and specifically to depopulate Africa. Later the military suggested that it could be used to get rid of gay people, which it has never really approved of. So, agents were sent to the gay areas of California to give out free hepatitis shots laced with AIDS to eliminate the gays.

In general, the medical profession has the duty to see that you “die appropriately,” i.e., that you do not live too long after retirement, because to do so will cost the government money.

In an interesting news report from some years back, it was noted that, when all of the doctors in a small town went out on strike for some reason, the death rate actually declined.

The government is always looking at new population control methods. Early on, they designed “food additives,” which were supposed to sterilize women. The additives failed to sterilize women, but did succeed in giving them cancer, which then forced them to accept treatments, which would sterilize them. So, the project was considered a success.

The government likes cancer as a population control agent. After years of research to “cure cancer,” cancer rates are actually rising.

Common sense should tell you that this is a farce: no one is trying to cure cancer—cancer research is for the purpose of finding new ways to make people come down with cancer for population control. It is also a big money maker for the medical industry, as is AIDS.

Street Drugs

Let's talk a bit about street drugs. You have, no doubt, heard the argument that it is really the government that is behind street drugs to, among other reasons, acquire money to finance its black projects. So, let's apply a little common sense to this situation and see what we can learn.

First, there are theoretically bands of international drug smugglers—dangerous and desperate, fearless against all authority—dedicated to penetrating national borders to deliver drugs to their faithful users. OK, hold that thought.

Now, if gangs of smugglers operate under the law of supply and demand, we should see a supply of a drug if there is a corresponding demand for it. Obviously, these people are in this game for money and so, if there is a profit to be made, they should be there.

So far, so good. There is a good supply of heroin, and, actually, since the U.S. took over Afghanistan and made it into one of its "satellites," the purity of street heroin has reached an all time high. No problem finding marihuana, hash or crack either.

Now, suppose you want LSD. Well, street LSD is not just hard to find—it is *impossible* to find. It does not exist. There is no pure LSD available on the street in the United States. However, you can buy it for about 50 bucks per milligram, if you have a Schedule I DEA permit. Now, this is strange, because, if the international cartels have no problem finding acres to plant poppies and acres to plant pot, why can't they find a few acres to plant rye, which will then become infected with ergot, which is the key ingredient in LSD. To make LSD, all you need is ergot and the common chemical reagent diethylamine together with some basic lab equipment. It is easier to make LSD than to go thru the various stages you need to do to turn opium into morphine and then heroin. So why don't these desperate dangerous deal-

ers provide LSD as they do heroin? There is certainly a demand, it is a high profit item, easy to smuggle (only one milligram needed for a super “trip”), so why is it not there?

Consequently, we argue from the circumstantial evidence that the U.S. does have the power to reduce the availability of a street drug to zero, if it wants to. Therefore, we argue that the reason street drugs exist in this country is because the government wants them to exist, wants people to use them and be damaged and addicted, and most likely makes a profit somehow from this whole operation. If the government was not in total control of what is available on the street, we would surely see a supply of LSD. However, we do not.

Incidentally, you probably know that regular cigarettes cause cancer. But did you know that the government, which subsidizes tobacco farmers, also provides those farmers with radioactive waste, which they are required to plow into their tobacco fields? Go figure!

Effective Use

The purpose of the social order is to extract energy from the slave class for the use of the god class. This is usually rated in terms of money. If the social order is losing money on some person or group, they are a drain on the system and therefore do not have the right to exist.

In times past, a dead human body had little or no value. However, today a freshly dead human body, properly chopped up and packaged, is worth about \$100,000.00, mainly to the transplant industry.

Therefore, if the estimated “value” of a person to society is less than \$100,000.00, it is to the financial benefit of society to slaughter that person and sell it for spare parts.

Additionally, there are other uses for “nonproductive” citizens, which do not involve killing them right away.

Missing and Exploited Children

Well, the title is correct: they are missing and they are exploited, but the details should surprise you.

Runaways are a drain on society. They annoy tourists and use up

social services. Also, they have some “attractive qualities.” For one thing, no one who knows them or cares about them knows where they are. This means that, should they disappear, no one will be the wiser.

If you are an attractive young girl or if you fall into the category of a cute, supple young boy, you will probably be used for a sex slave. Otherwise, you will be used for spare parts. (If you are or plan to be a runaway, you should seriously consider maintaining contact with some mainstream person who can tell your parents if contact is lost. This will not help you, but it will give your parents some closure, because they will know that you are never coming back.) Here is how we play this game.

Kids and others who are secluded to be slaughtered for parts are stored in Mexico. Obviously, they are not told that they are waiting to be killed. Exactly what story they are given is not known, but it would be something to keep them quiet and cooperative while they are waiting. When the call comes in for something, for which there is a tissue type match “in stock,” the appropriate person is slaughtered and the desired parts are shipped out.

If you are cute and are selected for a sex slave, you will be taken to a government brainwashing center in the U.S. for processing. Processing is similar to *A Clockwork Orange* movie. You will be given drugs to make you susceptible to suggestion and then shown films. For the purpose of sex slavery, these will be sex films to train you what to do and to program you to like and desire what you are trained to do. If the programming is successful, you will be put to work.

Sex slaves, which are captured by “private industry,” are stored and trained in Mexico before being shipped to their destination. Private industry does not have the special methods available to governments and so uses various “crude, but effective methods.”

Sex has always been popular in diplomatic circles. The classic erotic film *Emmanuelle* (Sylvia Kristel and Alain Cuny) is based on the diary of a diplomat’s wife and is essentially a true story (you must be over 18 to watch it). Nothing has changed today. When you entertain foreign dignitaries or even heads of state, you try to provide

them with appropriate entertainment. Some like girls. Some like boys. Some may like both. It is diplomatic courtesy to make these things available. Young runaways are generally in good health, and after you “clean them up” and “program them” they make excellent and vibrant sex slaves.

Additionally, the brainwashing system can be applied to other special uses, when necessary, like making people into Manchurian candidates and the like. It appears to be the films, and not the drugs, that effect the brainwashing. The drugs only create susceptibility to suggestion.

Division Five

Division Five is supposed to be a special division of the FBI, whose job it is to murder U.S. citizens who are deemed to be a threat to the national security. There are supposed to be about twelve different groups, all called “Division Five” for compartmentalization, and members of one group think that they are the “only Division Five” and do not know about the other eleven or so “division fives.”

Every day thousands of U.S. citizens are murdered by these people.

The state of consciousness of the “average American” is really a belief system. This belief system is carefully designed to maximize productivity. Since it is imaginary, with no real relationship to any “concrete reality,” it is quite fragile and any “disturbance” could seriously affect production quotas. Consequently, it must be constantly “maintained” by eliminating any source, which could cause “disillusionment” and cause people to “lose their belief.”

Division Five ensures the stability of the belief system by systematically eliminating any dissenting source, which could disturb the delicate status quo.

Some of the cases where a Division Five agent would be dispatched to kill you would be:

- 1) if you discovered a cure for AIDS,
- 2) if you discovered a cure for cancer,
- 3) if you had physical evidence of a UFO.

These are just a few examples of things that would guarantee your immediate death.

In case you are wondering about “bad people” like terrorists and general criminals, the government actually likes these people. If it were not for them, it would not be possible to scare people into voluntarily giving up their freedoms and accepting a police state. It is the honest people seeking to help and uplift humanity that the government fears, not the criminals.

Incidentally, so-called “organized crime” has now been incorporated into the secret structure of the government, because it can get away with stuff that the “real government” cannot. The two are now secretly co-oped together and are fast friends.

Retention

Human bodies are alive, because they have Souls. Souls choose to come to this place, because they feel it will accelerate their development. Earth is considered a challenge, and any Soul who successfully escapes from Earth is shown great respect, because it is such a difficult lifetime to do.

However, as conditions on Earth worsen for the average person, new Souls may choose not to come here. They have that right. In such a case, if the quantity of human bodies being produced is greater than the quantity of human Souls who choose to come here, nature will assign an animal Soul to the unused body rather than let it die and go to waste. This is called a “minion incarnation.”

As conditions on Earth systematically worsen, the leaders worry that they may run out of human Souls to “play god to” and boss around, because human Souls will refuse to come here. Therefore, they have come up with various schemes to prevent the human Souls, which are already here, from ever escaping.

- **PSYCHIC INTERFERENCE DEVICES.** Psychic interference devices are denial devices designed to prevent natural psychics from using their abilities. They mainly consist of radio frequency interference patterns broadcast over specific frequencies known to affect humans.
- **SPIRITUAL INTERFERENCE DEVICES.** Spiritual interference de-

vices are devices designed to prevent the Souls of the dead from leaving the sphere of influence of the Earth rulers and, instead, forcing them to reincarnate on the Earth.

The classic “tunnel with the light” that many claim to see when near death is supposed to be a mechanical “Soul trap” designed to “suck up Souls” and then hold them and force them back to Earth in a new body, whether they want to come back or not. It is supposed to be of alien design and is discussed on the *TruFax* web site.²² (Please see *TruFax* for more specific details.)

Operation of a spiritual interference device is one of the highest violations of Spiritual and Universal Laws.

Playtime

We have now established the basics of how the world operates and discussed who is pulling the strings and the various techniques they have developed and use. Now we want to discuss everyday activities, which we call “playtime.” You don’t want to get bored with your life as a god, so you need to do stuff to keep occupied. Since you have no power beyond the planet Earth, your “play” will consist of projects directed at (or against) the general surface population, which you hold hostage.

Testing Operating Systems

When the Earth rulers decided to abuse the seed knowledge, they realized that finally they had within their power the tools to create what they had always dreamed of—a one world absolute dictatorship, which we commonly call the “New World Order.”

The question then arose as to what would be the best way to manage such a system to achieve desired results. Since this was to be a world of slave labor, the desired result was productivity—how to get the absolute most out of the slave before it drops dead from abuse.

A series of “test governments” or operating systems were tried. For example, the United States created and financed the Soviet Union and

22. www.trufax.org

still secretly controls it today. It was used to test the concept of an overt dictatorship, where there was no doubt that you were a slave and would be tortured or killed if you resisted. This technique worked to a point, however, terrified people were found to be less productive due to the stress and fear under which they lived.

The United States tested a system of “democratic illusion,” which it called “democracy.” Now, a real democracy would be unthinkable, because you would lose control of your slaves, if they really had self-determination. So, the solution was to create a system, where the people were constantly told how free they were and how it was they who voted and therefore determined their fate, and then secretly control things from behind the scenes. This worked great, and so it was decided that the most efficient operating system for maximum productivity from the slaves is “democracy.” Consequently, non-democratic systems, which still exist in the world, are being gradually converted to democratic systems now that the testing is complete.

The democratic system coupled with “false future hopes” produces very high productivity. You get people all sexed up telling them how free they are and then promise them great retirements and all kinds of good stuff “off in the future.” Then, when the future comes, you tell the suckers, “Sorry, social security is broke,” and, “Sorry, someone stole your pension money,” and so on. By then, the slave is old and you don’t need it any more, so you don’t care what it thinks or what happens to it. You got your productivity, so screw the stupid slave for believing your lies. Turn your attention to conning the young generation of slaves.

North Korea, the Incubator for Future Slaves

The people in South Korea are from the same genetic stock as those in North Korea. We know they have the potential to be very productive, since their brothers and sisters in the south are. Now, the people in the north have been beaten down just about as much as it is possible to do. They have literally abandoned all hope.

This is great, because, when the United States takes over North Korea and installs a puppet leader and proclaims it to be an “emerg-

ing democracy,” U.S. corporations can move in and get work out of the people there for essentially nothing. If you have a group of people living on grass and mud and you drive in as the “liberator” with a truck full of twinkies, the people will bow down and gladly do whatever you want. You won’t even have to pay them a salary—just give them decent food and promise you won’t kill them if they do not meet the production quota. In the future, the U.S. corporations are going to have a ball there and the local people will be happy and “glad to be a free democracy.”

“A Time to Build Up, a Time to Tear Down”

Eventually, a group of people get too comfortable. They demand more money. They demand more benefits. They refuse to do some jobs at all. Americans are now like this. That is why all the factories have to move out of the country. However, gradually, other countries learn too. Their people start asking for rights, benefits and more money. To make sure you do not run out of slaves, there must be some kind of recycling campaign.

When a society gets too affluent, you need to do something to it to “beat it down” so that you can later “raise it up” and exploit the people in the process. You can arrange some kind of revolution, “natural” disaster, plague or some such scheme to trash the society. Then, when all hope is beaten out of the people, you come in and “rescue” them and put them to work in factories for a fraction of the wages that you had to pay them before they were “recycled.”

Depopulation of Africa

Africa is a special place. It has essentially no seismic activity. For this reason, the World Control Directorate is located there—underground, of course. However, the surface of Africa is pretty too. Unfortunately, it has been determined by the rulers of Earth that the native people simply cannot be adapted to the New World Order.

Therefore, the decision has been made to kill them all. This will create fresh real estate, which can then be occupied and developed by “approved” people. It is similar to the occupation of America, which

was already occupied by the Native Americans—try to find them now.

Henry Kissinger, who reportedly signed the order to begin systematically infecting the African people with the AIDS virus that U.S. scientists had manufactured, is said to have called this process “cleaning out” certain parts of the world. Sort of like taking a “chemical mop” and just moping up the unwanted people and putting them out for the trash.

Anyway, despite being infected with AIDS, the African people continued to live, so then the “fast kill” designer virus Ebola was used, but they survived that too.

Then it was decided to send in agent provocateurs to start civil wars everywhere and let the people kill each other. Additionally, whenever no one was looking, CIA agents would fly around and drop poison on whoever looked like they were not being effectively killed by the other methods. The process is ongoing, but eventually there will be no Africans left in Africa and the U.S. corporations can move in and develop the land as they see fit.

When the Federation Comes Calling

If you were in some position of responsibility on another planet and you got word that some “federation” from the planet Earth was on the way to pay you a visit, you would want to get every weapon you could find and blast them out of the sky. You would know that these people were not “seeking out new life,” but were rather seeking to conquer new life, colonize the planet and turn the native population into slaves. In short, they are bad news. No civilized world would want people from Earth, under its present directors, to come anywhere near them. No advanced society would want to touch Earth with a ten light year pole.

Persuasion

Let’s say that you are the leader of some country. One day, a representative from the United States comes calling.

You: What do you want?

U.S.: I have come to ask you to turn your country over to us and to become a puppet of the United States.

You: You must be crazy—I am the supreme leader here, and our country does not need you, and our people are happy. I will never do such a thing!

U.S.: Well, that is understandable. However, I would like to invite you to come visit the U.S. for a few days as our guest. You have our oath under the principles of diplomatic immunity that no harm will come to you, and we would really like to show you some things that we promise you will find interesting.

You: OK, I will come, but my position will never change.

U.S.: Fine.

(In the U.S., you enter an elevator for an unusually long ride, which appears to be downward.)

You: Where am I?

U.S.: You are in one of our underground cities. This city is my home, everything is perfect here, the air is absolutely pure, and all natural elements are totally computer-controlled to maximum perfection.

You: This is incredible.

U.S.: Yes, quite an achievement. We have been building them for years now and we have them all over the world. But you must be tired now from your trip. As it is late, let me get you some quarters assigned and we can talk in the morning. Would you like some girls from our diplomatic recreation division for the night?

You: Well, OK.

U.S. *(walkie-talkie)*: 257, 092, report. *(Two girls show up.)* Go with this man. Anything he wants. Understood?

GIRLS: Yes, Sir.

U.S.: Have a good night. See you in the morning.

(The next morning.)

U.S.: Good morning. Have a pleasant night?

You: Sure did. Your girls are great. We can't get our slave girls to do some of the stuff yours do, even when we threaten to kill them. How do you do it?

U.S.: We use chemical persuasion, very efficient. Most of these girls were young runaways, they were a burden on our society. Now we capture them and send them to processing, they turn out as you see them and are now useful.

You: What happens when they get older?

U.S.: We send them for recycling. They are stored until someone needs a spare part—liver, heart, whatever—and then they are used to provide it. Very efficient re-use of a biological unit, and most of them are in excellent health. What would you like for breakfast?

You: That guy over there, I know him. But ... he died ten years ago!

U.S.: Why don't you go enjoy breakfast with your "dead" friend, and then we can talk?

(After breakfast.)

U.S.: You see, I invited you here so that you could see these things for yourself. We are gods. This is where we live. We are totally protected from all outside forces. I died 16 years ago. This is my second body. When it wears out, I will get another one, and another—forever. Your friend you just had breakfast with is one of us. From our underground bases and cities we control all activities on the surface of this planet.

You: You do not control my country, we are a proud and sovereign nation.

U.S.: Well, that is what we need to discuss. Here is our proposition. If you will secretly turn control of your country over to us, we will promise you entrance into our community of gods. You will become a god like us and live forever and have every conceivable luxury. If, however, you reject our proposal, we will take your country by force. We already have agents in your country. We can release deadly viruses and cause mass death and panic. Our agents can arrange a civil war. Eventually, after we trash your country, we will get a UN resolution and invade it directly and make it one of our satellites. You will most likely be killed. Certainly, you know of our power and you know you cannot resist us militarily. However, none of this will be necessary if you voluntarily submit to us. So, what is your answer?

Do you agree to become our puppet and, in exchange, be allowed to become a god and join us and live forever—or do you choose to resist us and be killed, when we come take your country by force?

What would you say, put in this position?

Sanctions and Consequences

When we began and discussed the seed knowledge, we noted that it was not a “strings free gift.” It was designed to be used for the benefit of humanity and not to enslave humanity as has been done. Since the Earth leaders seem to have no ethics or regard for the agreements they make, sanctions and corrective measures have now become necessary.

In the case of sophisticated Spiritual criminals, simply putting them to death has no effect, because they immediately grab a new body and continue on as if nothing had happened.

Therefore, the ultimate penalty of AID is used in these cases. In this penalty, the Soul of the accused is stripped of all its bodies (physical, astral, causal and mental) and is then dumped into the void, or zone of darkness, which separates the created universes from the pure Spiritual worlds. Here, the helpless Soul wanders around lost forever. There is no return from the AID penalty. Since the “gods” underground will face this penalty, when they are captured, they essentially have nothing to lose and will therefore take any steps they can think of to escape judgment.

The general human population of the Earth, although handicapped by genetics, which have been damaged and tinkered with throughout the years, are still capable of Spiritual evolution. It is a fundamental violation of the Universal Laws, therefore, to design a system to prevent Earth humans from Spiritually evolving. This is what the Earth rulers have done. Such a situation cannot be allowed to continue indefinitely.

If you go pass out loaded guns to children, and then the kids go running around killing people and each other, common sense would say that you have to accept responsibility for this. Similarly, the civi-

zations, who chose to attempt to help the Earth people by giving them advanced technology, have a responsibility, now that that knowledge has been misused, to correct the situation.

The Earth is already under sanctions, which prohibit it from any contact with advanced civilizations. That is why the only space activities you see are things close to home like making space stations and such.

Earth has made a few “friends” from other worlds, but they are not human and are fundamentally inferior to humans. The insectoids (commonly called the “gray people”) and the reptilian races do not desire Spiritual advancement, because they are not capable of Spiritual advancement. It is not part of their makeup. Therefore, they spend their time seeking power and military conquest.

It is ridiculous to have a Spiritually capable race (humans) being dominated by advanced bugs and lizards together with evil humans who have no place to go, because they are wanted criminals for Universal Law violations and so hide underground in the Earth to avoid capture. However, this is the current situation.

For those of you who live on the surface of the Earth, you need to know that you do not live under the rule of any type of “government.” You live under a cult. You cannot join this cult or even meet its members, because they are all safely hidden underground. This cult controls your life, and it controls your life to your detriment. If you expect any relief from your situation in the future, you must at the very least become aware of the true nature of your situation. Otherwise, those of you, who cannot leave the planet Earth, will continue to be “playthings of the gods.”

(2005)

OCCULT PRACTICES OF THE UNITED STATES

To introduce the occult and provide some very basic background, we are recommending two books by W. Y. Evans-Wentz. They are *Tibet's Great Yogi Milarepa*²³ and *Tibetan Yoga and Secret Doctrines*.²⁴ We will briefly discuss these.

The Left and Right Hand Paths

The basic attributes acquired during the study of the Left and Right Hand Paths are essentially identical. The philosophies of how one uses these attributes, however, are opposite.

On the Left Hand Path, the aspirant seeks occult knowledge to acquire material wealth and to dominate and enslave those who are less adept. They see nature as some type of enemy, which is impeding their desires. They want to use their powers to compel nature to obey their will. Eventually, they tend to become so powerful that they believe themselves to be gods.

On the Right Hand Path, the aspirant seeks personal enlightenment. They respect the Creation. Although they have the same powers as the Left Hand Path, they will not use them to take advantage of others.

23. W. Y. Evans-Wentz, *Tibet's Great Yogi Milarepa: A Biography from the Tibetan*. Oxford University Press; 2nd edition, 2000.

24. W. Y. Evans-Wentz, *Tibetan Yoga and Secret Doctrines: Seven Books of Wisdom of the Great Path*. Oxford University Press, 3rd edition, 2000.

If they do interact with another person or creature, they will use their abilities to assist and promote its Spiritual development. They learn to understand and cooperate with nature. As a quick example, consider agriculture in the time before science. People learned how to blend food crops with other plants, which harmful insects simply did not like. So, by understanding and cooperating with nature, they had a good crop. Later, when science came along, the attitude changed. Why should we bother trying to live in harmony with nature? We can kill bugs with synthetic poisons. We can change the genetic codes of plants, so that the plants kill insects (and maybe us too). We can force nature to obey our desires.

Milarepa

The first book is a biography of Milarepa. It is perhaps the only documented history of a person, who became a master of the Left Hand Path and the Right Hand Path in a single lifetime.

Milarepa first mastered the Left Hand Path. He did his meditation alone in a cave, as was the custom. The only thing resembling food in the cave was some green algae, which grew on the walls. So, that was all he ate. In time, his skin turned green. As a master of the Left Hand Path, Milarepa was a wealthy land owner. His tenants feared him. He had the power to levitate and fly, sitting cross-legged in the standard meditation position, above his land—sort of like a helicopter without the helicopter. As a master of the Left, he had the power to control the weather. If he was displeased, he could summon storms to damage a tenants property or even kill them with lightning. So, it was best not to get on Milarepa's bad side.

Eventually, Milarepa decided to give up the Left Hand Path and study the Right Hand Path. He would become a master of the Right Hand Path before he died. We can only assume that Milarepa reached the top of the Left Hand Path and discovered its secret.

The Left Hand Path exists only within the created worlds. There is no exit from this path to the Eternal worlds beyond the Creation. In exchange for all the powers and riches you can acquire on the Left Hand Path, you surrender your right to leave the Creation.

Also, the created worlds, by their nature, are temporary. They go through cycles of creation and dissolution. If you are on the Left Hand Path at the time of a dissolution, you are essentially “nowhere.” There is no exit from this path, and space, time and matter have ceased to exist. By contrast, the Eternal worlds beyond the Creation were never created and so they can never be destroyed. The Right Hand Path continues beyond the created worlds into the Eternal or pure Spiritual regions.

Secret Doctrines

The second book is a comprehensive compilation of latent human potentials that have always existed and can be awakened in anyone who will make the effort to do so. There are some cute stories, which relate to subjects we will cover here.

In the past, there was no TV or technology. There was no artificially created electricity. In this “primitive” world, what could people do to make life interesting? Actually, quite a bit. For example, if you saw a flock of birds flying over, you could transfer your consciousness to one of the birds temporarily and view the world from that perspective.

There is a story of two guys who agreed to switch consciousness for a while to live as the other. Unfortunately, one was married and the other was single. When the single guy realized what life was like living with a woman, he decided he would not give the body back. It took some time for the rightful owner to reclaim his body.

Consciousness transference is one of the latent abilities people have. If society had not Spiritually devolved to its present day low, this ability would easily solve the dilemma of those people who feel they are trapped in the wrong sex. They could simply swap consciousness with someone of the opposite sex, who also felt trapped. Then, they would both have real, functioning bodies with the sex they desired.

Souls

Souls do not originate from within the Creation. Their origin is outside the Creation. Consequently, from within the Creation—the

places you can access on the Left Hand Path—you cannot create a Soul. However, you can create essentially everything else. Since you cannot create Souls, if it “turns you on” to enslave Souls, you must capture them, because you cannot create them. Consequently, the Soul, which is an attribute most people on this planet don’t even realize they have, is the most valuable “commodity” within the created worlds.

Therefore, the biggest fear of those operating on the Left Hand Path is that Souls will somehow find the Right Hand Path and leave the Creation. They will scheme up anything they can to prevent this, because they cannot survive alone. Their energy comes from “milking” the Souls of the innocent.

Basic Research

To control the mind, you need to first intimately understand the brain. To do this, you need live test subjects. Let’s look at several examples of these experiments, which are most likely MKULTRA sub-projects.

Dr. Heath’s “Brain Pacemaker”

In what may have been his only TV appearance demonstrating his “skills,” Dr. Heath, chief of psychiatry at Tulane University, appeared on a local New Orleans TV channel with one of his human experiments. He was doing MKULTRA experiments at the time, however, no one knew that as the top secret project had not yet been exposed.

Heath showed off a young man. The boy’s mother had complained he would not obey her. Heath had implanted electrodes in the kid’s brain connected to some type of radio-controlled device he called a “brain pacemaker.” His mother had the remote control, which activated the device. Once activated, the kid’s facial expression would simply “go blank” and he would just sit down and stay like a zombie. Heath called it a “great advance in psychiatry.” This appears to be the only time a MKULTRA experimental subject was publicly demonstrated.

Experiments at the LSU Dental School in New Orleans

In the 1960s, I met Russel Bailey (deceased) who was working at a Sears store as a locksmith. We stayed in touch, and he was eventually hired as the building locksmith at the LSU Dental School in New Orleans. LSU (Louisiana State University) is listed in declassified documents as participating in the MKULTRA project, and the project was active when Russel worked there.

Bailey got to meet and know other staff and, as the building locksmith, had the keys to every lock in the place. In conversations with the guy who ran the facility incinerator, the operator bragged that no trace—not even a speck of dust—would remain, if a human body was disposed of in his incinerator.

Bailey was naturally curious and would occasionally open doors. Usually he would find two staff members having sex in, say, a utility closet. No one knew about AIDS at that time. However, one day he opened a room and found a young man strapped to a chair. The poor kid had been “scalped.” His head was covered with a plastic dome, and there were receptacles for electrical connectors imbedded in the plastic. This was apparently an MKULTRA experiment. Once you mutilate someone to this extent, you can never let them go free. So you know this poor kid’s fate: the “leaves no trace” incinerator.

Why would a dental school be involved with MKULTRA? The government uses special dental implants in covert operatives. The most common is a communications implant, so that operatives can receive orders transmitted by satellites wherever they are in the world. Advanced models reportedly provide two-way communication. There are also “self-destruct” implants in case the operative “mal-functions.” Dental implants, obviously, are implanted by dentists. It appears, therefore, that the LSU Dental School is one of the facilities where selected dentists, who have been given top secret clearances, are trained to do this work.

The technical details of the various implants, as well as the fact that this technology even exists, remain secret to this day. However, the test subject Bailey accidentally discovered suggests that some implants are connected into the brain itself.

Experiments on Prisoners at Tulane University

Tulane University had a secret agreement with the Louisiana State Penitentiary at Angola, La., to provide them with test subjects. Both Tulane University and Louisiana State Penitentiary are listed in declassified documents as participants in MKULTRA. The prisoners—reportedly all black males serving life without parole—were told that they would be set free *if* they agreed to be used for experiments and survived.

Medical students who were present at that time describe their encounters with the “test people” as follows:

”We would occasionally see them. They were alert, walking, eating and talking. They wore what looked like football helmets. However, the top of the helmet was open, exposing a metal plate that was actually screwed into their skull. Imbedded in this metal plate were electrical connectors.”

These appear to be some of Dr. Heath’s experiments. Dr. Heath holds the world’s record for the doctor who implanted the most electrodes in the brains of humans. This is referenced in public medical journals and appears to be some kind of “badge of honor” among fellow researchers.

The project description suggests that, rather than having to make individual holes for each electrode, part of the skull had been removed, so that multiple electrodes could be easily inserted. Then the electrodes were connected to receptacles on the metal plate, and the plate was screwed into the skull to cover the hole.

Since students who saw the test people reported they were behaving normally and showed no signs of being in distress, we can assume that they did survive the experiment. However, there was never any intention of actually letting them go free. If they had been released, it would have provided any concerned activist with physical evidence of the then top secret MKULTRA project.

When the project was eventually exposed by the Church Commission, reporters questioned Tulane. However, all they would say

was, “We destroyed all the evidence and we won’t talk.” The Angola “volunteers” likely went into the incinerator with the documents.

It is important to realize that MKULTRA never really ended. It simply transitioned into other secret projects. One was actually named Project Other. They continue today. Facebook was recently found to be participating in one of the subprojects of DoD, Project Minerva.

Occult History

Occult knowledge is simply aspects of the Creation, which are not immediately obvious and so remain hidden until one is somehow awakened and learns they exist. There is nothing intrinsically bad about this knowledge. In fact, to be considered a truly competent adult, you must know these things. Otherwise, you will spend your entire lifetime in meaningless, childish play and make no Spiritual progress.

People who use this knowledge in a positive way and support the purpose of the Creation are part of the positive stream. They eventually leave the Creation for the higher dimensions and continue their Spiritual development. Consequently, by attrition, the positive stream within the created worlds gradually grows weaker.

People who choose to use this knowledge in a negative way cannot leave the created worlds. Therefore, they remain and entertain themselves with dreams of conquest like, for example, taking over the world.

The negative stream, which is currently active, can be traced back over 800 years. The most recent phase of the stream begins with Adam Weishaupt and the Bavarian Illuminati in 1776. This stream took form in the United States as the Council on Foreign Relations, or CFR. To advance in Washington, D.C., you must be a member of this secret group.

Adam Weishaupt was educated by the Jesuit order of the Catholic Church. The Jesuit order is the intelligence division of the church, so now you are tracing back almost two thousand years.

Eventually, you link into the Masonic system, which is going to take you back to ancient Egypt and the stories of Isis, Osiris, and get you into Egyptian mysticism, which was quite advanced. Incidentally, the IHS you see in “Christian” churches is actually the “Triad of Lucifer” and stands for Isis, Horus, and Seth.

There are breaks in the stream. When these occur, it creates a period of disruption until the stream revives. IGC law requires that access to Spiritual development cannot be totally blocked. Therefore, civilizations, which become so advanced and adept in negative skills that Spiritual progress is no longer possible, are destroyed.

The two ancient extinct civilizations of Atlantis and Mu likely fell into this category. Stories about Atlantis describe “strange experiments with the dead,” which may be similar to various black projects reportedly being carried out today.

The discovery of practical ways to produce and control electrical energy was a major game changer. Within a relatively short period, and mainly with the help of Nikola Tesla, key discoveries were made, which remain secret to this day. Even with primitive technology it became possible to create invisibility and distort time. Later, with the development of computers, control over this natural force was refined to an exact science and led to secret projects in time travel, space travel, mind control and others.

Believing promises of a glorious care-free future with the help of technology, people rushed to embrace the new inventions. Unaware that the people in control of the world are evil and seek a global totalitarian state, people became addicted to technology and are just beginning to realize they are trapped. Everywhere they go they are photographed and everything they say is recorded.

However, the best is yet to come. Shortly, thanks to “smart meters,” your home will become a prison and everything you do will require “permission.” That’s because all household appliances in the future will be “smart appliances” and will not be under your control. They will, instead, report your desire to use them to the power company, and the company will decide what you are allowed to do.

For example, suppose you want to dry clothes at 2PM. Your “smart

dryer” might respond, “Request refused. High demand period. You must wait until after 10PM.” Your “smart TV” will be watching and listening to you and reporting to the government, just like the “tele-screens” in Orwell’s classic, 1984.

Remote Viewing

Remote viewing is the most well-known “secret” U.S. Government psychic spy program. Most of what we know comes from David Morehouse, who decided to expose the program and miraculously escaped being killed or jailed. However, his path to freedom was not easy, and he is a very lucky man to have survived. Mr. Morehouse has written books, notably *Psychic Warrior*,²⁵ and has quite a few free YouTube videos available.

However, to understand the theory of remote viewing, all we need is the basic information he provided some years back, when he was first interviewed on the Sightings TV show. Here is the basic source data:

”I was accidentally knocked unconscious during military training. While unconscious, an Angel appeared to me. I kept having encounters with this Angel afterwards, so I felt I needed help and reported this to the military psychiatrist thinking I would be given drugs to make the Angel go away. But the psychiatrist went to the file in his office and pulled out some folders stamped top secret and told me about the remote viewer program. He said I was a good candidate for the program. I decided to join, but my superiors warned me against it. I joined anyway. Military people called in my wife and told her, ‘Your husband will no longer be the man you married after he has been trained for this program.’ We began our training by studying translations of ancient Egyptian manuscripts.²⁶

25. David Morehouse, *Psychic Warrior: The True Story of America’s Foremost Psychic Spy and the Cover-Up of the CIA’s Top-Secret Stargate Program*. St. Martin’s Paperbacks, 1998.

26. Don’t expect to see these “manuscripts.” Reportedly, carefully hidden areas in and under the pyramids in Egypt have now all been discovered and searched. Actual technology, as well as technical manuals on using the technology, were

“After our classroom training, we were sent on psychic training missions. For example, we were sent back in time to the Nazi concentration camp at Dachau. We were in comfortable chairs in a gray room. We were connected to monitors and each of us in the team had a person assigned to monitor us. We remained awake and in physical communication with this person while on our remote viewing mission.

“One day we all got an emergency call to come in. A commercial plane had exploded killing everyone. It was PanAm flight 103, which was downed over Lockerbe, Scotland, on December 21, 1988. Our mission was to go back in time, board the plane and determine what happened. We projected back in time as a team. We located the plane in flight before the incident. After repeated trips we determined that there was a bomb in the luggage.

“We were invisible to the passengers. However, when the plane exploded and the passengers were dead, they could see us and talk to us. The team leader explained to them that they were dead now, but that we still had physical bodies and had projected back in time from the future. Then we left and returned to our bodies to complete our mission.”²⁷

Now, let's see what we can determine by analyzing this information.

The Conflict Is Always in the Student

Morehouse's experiences provide an excellent example of a key principle in mysticism. The adepts will say, “The conflict is always in the student.” The masters of the Left and Right Hand Paths have made their choice. They are not going to change. However, the student,

found. Although this has probably been reverse-engineered now, it was totally unknown, when discovered, and beyond anything scientists then knew. It explained all the Egyptian mysteries. These discoveries will likely never be made public.

27. Because the government has this ability—and had it perfected as far back as 1988—it is impossible not to know the exact fate of Malaysia flight MH370, because remote viewers could board the plane and ride with it to its final destination just as they did with PanAm 103. Therefore, there is a 100% chance that you are witnessing an orchestrated cover-up.

innocent and unaware, is conflicted. We see this in Morehouse. In his initial encounter with the occult, he established a relationship with his guide, whom he calls an “Angel.” His guide is sworn to the Right Hand Path. However, Morehouse’s military superiors have chosen to follow the Left Hand Path of evil. So, whenever they command him to go into the “ether” (as they call it), his guide appears telling him he is on the wrong path and must use his powers to do good and not evil. He eventually chooses to follow his “Angel” and quits the military, but faces a rough road ahead. Eventually, everyone must face this choice.

Legal No Man’s Land of the Occult

Years ago a story was reported about a young boy and girl who lived in separate states and had never physically met. Somehow the two became pen pals (this was long before the internet) and began to exchange letters. The correspondence eventually became quite erotic. One night, the boy astrally projected to the girl and had sex with her with his astral body. Finding someone astrally is essentially instantaneous if there is an established emotional link. The girl was sensitive enough to realize what happened and wanted the boy charged with rape. However, there are no laws covering this situation. The two had never physically met, and mainstream science denies the existence of anything beyond observable physical reality. More advanced cultures recognize these realities, however western cultures do not. So, there was nothing she could do. In fact, there are no laws covering anything in the occult spectrum. If you can operate in this spectrum, you can do pretty much whatever you please. This does not mean that there will be no consequences. However, you cannot be prosecuted under any U.S. law. You may face consequences under Spiritual laws enforced by other entities.

There is a story about Edgar Cayce, which illustrates this. Someone asked him to find the winning lottery numbers. Casey saw no problem doing this and gave the correct numbers, and the person won. However, shortly after Cayce had a heart attack.

Freelance Operators

Although the government likes to believe that occult knowledge is part of its private stash of secrets, this information has been available as long as people have existed. People who have achieved a sufficient level of mastery use their skills as suits their fancy.

One lucrative business is selling bodies. Here is how this scam works. First, you need to be developed enough to visit the Astral planes at will. Next, for safety, you need to incorporate yourself as a church. This gives you legal protections and also allows you to accumulate large sums of cash with no tax liability. Having set up your “church,” you are ready to lure in unsuspecting people, so you can sell their bodies.

Ordinarily, to enter the physical plane, you need to be born as a baby. If you do this, you will generally lose the memories of your previous existence. However, if you steal the body of an adult, you can keep these memories and continue on. So, the body salesman—“priest,” “guru,” or whatever he calls himself—will visit the Astral planes and find entities who are interested in taking this shortcut to a physical lifetime. Now, it’s time to make deals. It would go something like this:

“I have a sucker who comes to my church. He makes \$600,000 per year and has a nice house, two cars and a boat. He also has a hot wife, and you get her too with the deal. I’ve shown you my church, so you can find it when the time comes. This Sunday I will tell this sucker that I am going to do a special ‘spiritual ritual’ just for him. The guy is clueless. You be there and stay close. As soon as his astral body separates, you jump in and take possession. To complete our ‘transaction,’ you agree to immediately transfer \$100,000 from the sucker’s bank account to my church. Our business will then be complete. Agreed? OK.”

You probably do not realize how common this stuff is. When you hear stories like, “He went off to a ‘spiritual retreat’ and was ‘reborn,’ and now he acts like a completely new person,” that’s because he *is* a

new person. The old person has been dispossessed and his body has been stolen and sold. It goes on all the time.

Also, the government no longer has a monopoly on the techniques used to program slaves in projects like MKULTRA and MONARCH. Various industries and institutions have learned these methods and actively use them. These are primarily organizations, which have access to large quantities of young, susceptible children. The Walt Disney Corporation²⁸ is reportedly involved in this, as well as various moguls in the entertainment industry.

Psychic War

In conventional war, you try to get an edge on your opponent by having unique and better technology. If you know about the bow and arrow, and your opponent only knows about swords, obviously you have the advantage of being able to attack from a distance, since your opponent must be close to you to attack with a sword. Psychic war is different in that psychic abilities are part of the human “package.” Everyone has them, although not everyone knows what they have or how to use it effectively. So, since everyone is potentially equal, to gain an advantage, you want to find ways to enhance your psychic abilities and, at the same time, degrade the abilities of your opponent.

The most common battlefield for psychic war is the ongoing secret war between the government elites and the general populations they rule and control. To degrade the enemy—which is, basically, us, the “general population”—you want to do things like restrict occult knowledge or just claim the occult does not exist; ban technologies and substances like *dicyanin dye*, which allow one to visualize things in the astral spectrum; degrade the general population by poisoning the water supply with *fluoride* to kill the third eye; create an environment of constant *fear* and make everyday life so complex that people have no quiet time to think and contemplate the nature of reality. A great diversion is the promotion of *scientific atheism*.

28. See: www.theforbiddenknowledge.com/hardtruth/the_disney_bloodlinept1.htm

Today's active generation of ordinary people may well be the last generation to know free will. School age kids are increasingly being drugged with mind control agents. It is now considered a mental illness to question authority. People are superior to animals, because they have what are commonly called "higher attributes," which allow them to question, investigate and analyze things. The mind control drugs destroy these higher attributes and leave the drugged person as some sort of slightly smarter dumb animal. In this state, they can be easily trained to obey like, say, a dog. Many schools are now drug-testing kids—not to see if they are using illegal drugs, but rather to make sure they are taking prescribed mind control drugs. If the kid refuses to be drugged, and their parents will not force the drugs upon them, the school can order the kid taken from its parents and either locked in an institution or put in foster care, where they will be force drugged.

Of course, you do the exact opposite for your people. You make sure they have pure food and water. You educate them about situations and substances, which damage the human aura. You provide access to top secret medical devices like the aura balancing machine and secret drugs, which enhance psychic abilities. You educate them with literature banned from the general population.

There is no question that occult knowledge, which could benefit humanity, is being deliberately and actively suppressed. The book *The Human Aura* by Walter J. Kilner describes how, by using special filters, which allowed anyone to see the aura, it was possible to detect and cure disease before it ever materialized in the physical body. These techniques, which were perfected and in use over one hundred years ago, have been censored from public knowledge and classified. However, they are used in top secret medicine to keep the chosen elite healthy.

Military Occult Experiments

The Materialization Experiment

Before going into the classic projects, we will look at a strange military project, which is not documented on the internet. A person re-

tired from the military describes this project. He was asked to take part in an “experiment.” All that was required was that he sit in a chair with some other volunteers and observe a gray wall. The only restriction was that, whatever happened, they were not to get out of their chairs. Slowly, figures of people began to materialize. He believed them to be holograms or some type of projection. They did not move or speak while he was there. Eventually, he decided he must know if they were actually physical beings. He got up from his chair and kicked one of the figures only to hit solid matter. The director of the experiment then made him leave for breaking the rules, so he never saw the conclusion of the experiment, whatever it was. The most obvious question is, what was the purpose of the audience. If you had this technology, why was it necessary to have volunteers look at it? Anyway, the guy was not punished, but also did not get invited to any more experiments.

Technology Assisted Sorcery

The *Montauk* series of projects can best be described as technology-assisted sorcery. They centered about using sensors and supercomputers to enhance natural psychic abilities. The Montauk chair was essentially a mind amplifier. Early projects involved Kundalini energy and used only young boys. This led to the phrase “Montauk boys.” The Kundalini is a normally dormant source of high energy present in every person. When “awakened,” it allows the person to have special powers. Kundalini yoga—an ancient science—is the natural method of accomplishing this awakening. When activated accidentally, this high energy will usually leave the person hopelessly insane. If you can find a legitimate Kundalini master who will work with you, this can be done safely, and a legitimate master can compensate and correct for any mistakes. It does not appear that the Montauk people had one. Also, a legitimate master would likely refuse to do black magic for any reason or incentive.

After playing with Kundalini energy, the focus appears to have shifted to attempts to access energy from the Causal plane. Real magicians can access this plane. Anything you can visualize on this plane

can be caused to come into physical existence on this (the physical) plane. However, misuse of this power can have serious consequences. The power of the Causal plane creates and maintains the physical universe, where we live, and the Astral universe, where most people go, when they die and falsely believe they are in “Heaven.” These powers are not just lying around unsupervised. They are under intelligent control by beings who have this duty. They use this power to create the physical universe and its sister, the Astral universe. After a time, the same power is used to un-create them, resulting in the dissolution period, when nothing exists. In the Hindu culture, these three functions of creation, preservation and destruction are symbolized by the three gods, Brahma, Vishnu and Shiva.

There is quite a bit of literature about these projects on the internet. They resulted in or contributed to the perfection of reliable space travel, time travel and conduits, which could be used, for example, to walk into a tunnel and come out on Mars. This concept could also be adapted to create the “star trek” transporter. The psychological experiments perfected the creation of so-called “Manchurian candidates.”

If you are interested in this research, search YouTube for Al Bielek, Duncan Cameron, or Preston Nichols.

Transdimensional Technologies

The Secret Nature of Electricity

The true nature of electricity has been hidden since the early days of research and development. Electricity is a transdimensional force. It is invisible in our physical dimension, but visible and solid in the Astral dimension. In early research, the math used to model electricity is said to have used a four-dimensional model, which is the correct model. However, it was later deliberately changed to a three-dimensional model to hide the truth, and this is the model in general use today. There are techniques to actually see electric and magnetic fields, but they are classified. When you can find it listed in a chemical catalog, the use for the blue-violet dye, known as *dicyanin*, is given as:

”For the visualization of magnetic fields.” Bet you did not know you could look through a special filter and actually see a magnetic field. There are no plans to ever let you know.

Traps and Shielding

Research done with the help of Robert Monroe—a man who could astrally project at will—allowed scientists to figure out ways to control astral bodies. Astral bodies can easily pass through physical matter. So, if you can astrally project, you can enter people’s homes and watch them, as well as any other “solid” structure, *unless* it is shielded. In the original research, the scientists put Monroe in a charged Faraday cage and told him to astrally project and leave the cage. Remember, electricity is a solid on the astral vibrational level—the same level where astral bodies operate. So Monroe found himself caught in an electrical net and could not escape.

Now scientists knew how to shield against astral entities and also how to catch and imprison astral entities. This technique was adapted to an early method to allow the elite to live physically forever through controlled reincarnation. We discuss this in our exposé *Top Secret Medicine*.

Remote Viewing Sensors

In his book *Psychic Warrior*, David Morehouse mentions that the government had developed a device, which would detect remote viewers and so warn people having sensitive meetings that they were being remotely observed. This would be an interesting piece of technology, because what it is seeking to detect is energy from another dimension. He gives no further details.

Aura Balancing Machines

The aura balancing machine is a basic tool in top secret medicine. Basically, it does the same thing that a competent psychic healer does. It detects holes or weak spots in the human aura and repairs them to leave the recipient with a perfect aura. You could say it resets a human body to “factory specs.”

Top Secret Television Distance Network

Transmissions to Earth from other planets would be impractical using conventional radio waves. Successfully sending these transmissions requires using methods, which operate outside of time—or at least time as it is generally understood.

Top secret TV receivers reportedly can be set to “VideoCipher III.” Systems used commercially are VideoCipher II. This enhanced encryption is apparently used for the top secret broadcasts. You can appreciate that, if an ordinary person were ever to see broadcasts from the secret bases on the Moon, Mars and distant worlds, they would likely remain seriously disillusioned and confused for the rest of their lives.

Time Regression Technology

Time regression technology is currently the preferred technology to allow the chosen elites to physically live forever. Basically, it is a device (some describe it as a transparent double-walled tube with devices between the inner and outer wall), which regress an old person placed within the tube and returns that person’s physical body to the body they had in their early twenties. No memories are lost. Only the physical form is regressed.

The regression process is thought to be capable of being repeated indefinitely as needed, thus eliminating physical death for the chosen elite.

It is reported that, when Ronald Reagan was regressed, one of the first things he did was to get a job in a California grocery store bagging groceries.

How many times have you heard older people say, “If I could only go back to high school knowing what I know today!” The elite get this chance with their “second life.” They have new names and identities, and they are officially “dead.” They also have access to the generally huge quantity of money they accumulated during their original life. As a publicly known oligarch, their options were limited. They needed guards everywhere they went and the press was watching everything they did or said. Now they can just have fun for a while.

Soul Swapping Technology

Soul swapping is a capability that has always existed. Mystic adepts learn to master these techniques, but only after years of difficult practice. In our “fast food world,” no one wants to take the time. However, there is a top secret Soul swapping device, which can easily pluck the Soul from one body and put it in another. Recalling that electric fields are actually solid astral matter, the device would likely use a type of electric-magnetic “hand” to grab a Soul. Kerry Cassidy has an interview on YouTube with a girl who, among other things, describes this process.

Soul Storage

There is a special section at Wright Patterson Air Force Base in Dayton, Ohio, called “Secure Housing.” This is for those retired people who know too much and so must be watched to make sure they never speak to outsiders. These people have taken an oath to “never leave the service of the government.” There are indications that “never” may actually mean never. The base stores DNA samples of these people, and they are told they can be “brought back if needed,” apparently by cloning. However, it is suggested in the aforementioned Kerry Cassidy’s interview that the government also captures and “stores” people’s Souls. There is little specific data on this, however, considering other black projects we know about, it is definitely not beyond their reach or desire to do something like this.

The Top Secret Technology Industry

Although the various top secret technologies were likely developed by DARPA or one of the national labs, once perfected, they need to be transferred to private industry so they can be mass-produced and distributed to those with permission to possess them. These private industries are most likely those who already have government contracts and produce other classified equipment for the military-industrial complex.

You can imagine, for example, that the remote viewer detector would be a very popular item. Any gathering discussing sensitive

material would want to know if they were being remote viewed. You also have to realize that classified technology gadgets will occasionally break and need to go to the repair shop. Secret repair shops are therefore located throughout the country. They are generally disguised as some innocuous business, like a flower shop. The secret shop is in the back. The code word for these shops is “vendors.”

Reported Transdimensional Events

Early Examples of Substitution

A secret base is hidden inside a mountain. A train tunnel passes through the mountain. From the outside, it appears that trains go in the tunnel and shortly emerge from the other end. Everything looks perfectly normal and routine.

However, in reality, the train leaving the tunnel is a different train made to look identical to the train that entered. The train that entered brings employees and supplies to the secret base. The train that leaves brings employees home whose shift has ended. When one train enters, the other leaves.

Wormholes and Dimensional Vortexes

In this scenario, an ordinary looking commercial plane takes off on a Transatlantic trip. Somewhere in the middle of nowhere the plane enters a dimensional vortex to take it to its true destination, which could be one of the secret Earth colonies on other worlds.

At the same time, a flight returning from the secret location exits the dimensional vortex and returns to Earth. It appears to be just another international flight as both planes look identical. Although planes used in this way appear to be standard commercial planes, they have classified modifications to allow them to safely make the trip.

This is a possible explanation for the MH370 plane. When you think of Malaysia, you might think: simple people, girls in grass skirts. However, that is not who was on this flight. Many were employees of Cisco, a high technology company, which most likely has

secret government contracts. So, knowing this, we can surmise that the plane successfully entered the dimensional vortex and arrived safely at “wherever.” However, the return duplicate plane failed to emerge from the vortex on schedule and so created the “unexplainable” mystery of the missing plane.

Area 51 Example

At Area 51, a satellite view may show no planes. This is because they are underground. There are visible surface runways. However, when a plane lands, a secret trap door opens in the surface runway allowing the plane to safely enter and land on the real runway, which is hidden underground. Since you can't count planes on the ground using satellite surveillance and since all the airspace near the area is restricted, it is impossible to know if the “Janet” flights to Area 51 actually land there or enter some vortex within the restricted airspace and come out in another location.

The Mysterious Interdimensional Flights

This discussion is going to require a leap of faith. There are “people” from the Astral universe who routinely come to Earth, take on human form, go on some type of “mission” and then return home. We know they exist, because they can be tracked. To track them, you need to be capable of astral projection, because you can't follow them physically. They land in smaller planes at general aviation type airports. They leave the plane and do “whatever” and then return to the plane. The plane takes off like a normal plane, but then changes form from gross physical matter to the finer astral matter and enters the Astral universe. The origin appears to be the Astral universe.

Ever see something you just could not live without, even though you knew you could not afford it? This is the situation the government found itself in, when it discovered a host of new, exciting technologies. It's expensive to develop all this stuff. While homeless people live in sewer pipes and women and kids starve, the government is chasing its technology dreams like there was no tomorrow. That's where all their energy is being directed. Switching from gold-based

money to imaginary money gave the government the ability to go on a theoretically unlimited spending spree. The government is technically bankrupt, and the true value of the dollar is zilch, however, as long as they can keep the illusion alive, they have no plans to stop. Shop till you drop!

Sex in the “Empire of the City”

Sex is a universally desired commodity. The oligarchs and aristocrats who run this world are generally old, gray-haired men. They are definitely not young rock stars from the 1960s. It is unlikely that flocks of young hot girls are chasing after them in hopes of having sex with them. However, they wish this was true. And, it can be true *if* you have access to young, hot, mind controlled sex slaves.²⁹

The sex slave is denoted as the “beta level” in MKULTRA mind control programming. Sex slaves, as well as the other types of MKULTRA slaves, are made by artificially creating a condition psychiatrists call “dissociative identity disorder.” This is done by subjecting the slave candidate to levels of trauma so intense that the person’s natural identity splits creating a new alternate identity called an “alter.”

Dr. Josef Mengele—the Nazi doctor affectionately known as “Dr. Death”—was secretly imported into the United States under Operation Paperclip and given the new identity, “Dr. Green.” He liked to sit in front of two young boys holding a daisy flower. Slowly, he would pluck the petals from the flower. When he pulled off the last petal, he would kill one of the boys in front of the other. This was his way—or one of his ways—to cause sufficient trauma to split the personality of the surviving kid and create a separate personality, which could then be programmed as an “alter.”

The preferred method for manufacturing female sex slaves is to locate parents who molest their kids. Government agents then go to their home and play “let’s make a deal.” They will agree to “buy” the molested girl and, in exchange, the parents will have immunity from prosecution. They will also encourage the parents to have more kids and abuse them as well. Obviously, parents like this could not care

29. See: www.rense.com/general2/phil.htm

less about their kids anyway, so the choice between selling them for a profit or going to jail is a no-brainer. Once parents are recruited, they are sent to a special secret government school to be trained in the “correct” method for abusing their kids. For baby girls, for example, substituting the father’s penis for the mother’s nipple will help condition the girl for her future “duties.”

Eventually, it is time for the young slave to leave home and be formally “sold into the program.” Government programmers will take over now. The necessary “alters” are created. Alters are coded with a “key.” The key is generally a simple phrase which is sufficiently unique that you would not be likely to hear it by accident. A sample key would be to say to the slave, “Do you have a sister who is two inches shorter than you?” This would cause the slave to switch from her natural identity to the “alter” linked to that key. There can be more than one alter. While in the sex slave alter, the girl will willingly fulfill any request. Once “switched off,” she will have no conscious memory of what she has done. All those memories are “locked” in the alter.

For national security, the slave is also given a self-destruct program. If she should somehow start to consciously remember what has been going on, or if anyone should attempt to help her recover and recall memories, she will immediately suffer a major organ failure and die. Consequently, the slave is completely safe for high government officials to use as they please, because they know they can never be exposed. Sex slaves are routinely killed, when they reach thirty years old. Apparently, the old aristocrats don’t think a girl over thirty is worth engaging.

Hardly a day goes by when the TV news is not reporting stuff like “Police find kid porn on computer,” “Guy arrested for touching kid,” or “Children taken away because of suspected abuse.” It certainly gives the impression that the government cares about protecting kids. Really, it is just another way to harass the ordinary people so as to break their spirit and keep them down. They don’t care about you or your kids. They don’t care about anything but themselves. Consider Henry Kissinger’s thoughts on the military: “Military men are just dumb, stupid animals to be used as pawns in foreign policy.”

The Negative Hierarchy

The various aristocrats and oligarchs who run this world are all part of a negative hierarchy. They all know each other and share a common philosophy. They are also well aware of their rank in the hierarchy.

For example, George W. Bush is a member of the negative hierarchy with one of the lowest ranks. He has reportedly gone insane and sits in his bathtub painting pictures of his feet. However, his father, George H. W. Bush, has one of the highest ranks.

Essentially all the leaders of this world are members of the negative hierarchy. The few who are not are being eliminated. Essentially all come from a small genetic pool commonly called “the ruling families.” They have quietly maintained their unique bloodlines for many generations.

The ruling aristocrats are very conscious of the quality of their genetic pool. Defective offspring are eliminated. After all, their kids are destined to be the masters of the world. They receive the best elite education and training. They must be smart and predisposed to evil to be an effective world leader. Unfortunately, for example, Rosemary Kennedy was not. She was not superintelligent and was a kind person. As she got older, the Kennedy family realized she would eventually become interested in boys and likely become pregnant. Since this would “pollute” their genetic line, they arranged to have her given a lobotomy and locked away in an institution, where she lived as a vegetable until she died in 2005.

The hierarchy of the Left Hand Path has always had a presence. It is sometimes referred to as “the negative stream.” Together with the “positive stream” of the Right Hand Path, it has existed since the origin of the Creation.

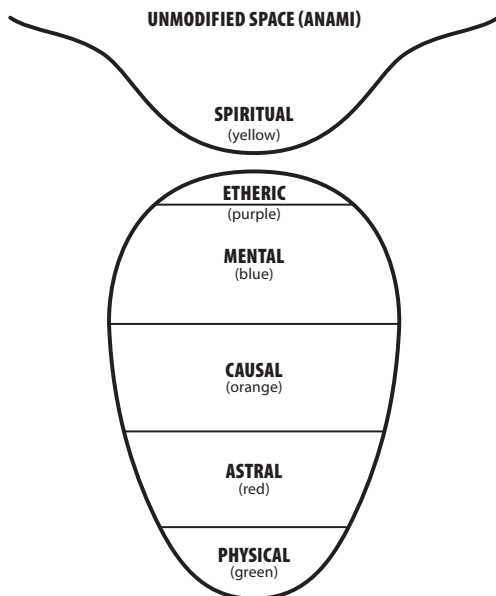
In the Golden Age, the positive stream is strong and the negative stream is essentially non-existent. This makes the Golden Age possible. However, as the ages progress through the silver, copper and iron, the negative stream grows stronger and the positive stream weaker.

We are now in the last age, or the Kali phase, of the Cycle of Ages. This is the negative stream's "Golden Age." In this last phase of the cycle, the positive stream is effectively drowned out—almost to extinction—by the negative stream.

(2014)

ESSENTIALS OF MYSTICISM

System Overview



This is the basic structure of the Creation in which you live. (For colors, see the back cover.) The Creation is divided into two main sections, the “created worlds,” where space, time and matter exist, and the “Spiritual worlds,” which are non-material worlds. The “lower

worlds,” or planes, are contained in a finite package, which resembles an egg with the large end pointed upwards, or toward the pure Spiritual worlds. This structure is actually called “the egg of Brahm.” The Spiritual worlds blend into unmodified space, which has no limit. The Creation is deliberately brought into existence by the System Originator, the SO-0, which resides in the Anami, or “nameless,” region consisting of pure unmodified space. This region has many names, such as the region of the “clear light.” We call the SO-0 God, however, it has no name as nomenclature and, being a mental construct, does not exist in Anami.

The color codes on the model are the characteristic colors of the planes. When two colors “blend,” such as red and orange, it indicates a smooth transition. However, when the colors are opposites, such as between the Physical and Astral planes and between the Etheric plane and the pure Spiritual worlds, it indicates that there is some type of separation zone.

The lower separation zone is said to be used by advanced civilizations for interplanetary travel. The higher separation zone between the created worlds and the Spiritual worlds is used as a holding area for Spiritual criminals.

All living creatures are essentially Souls. Souls have no form as they originate from the Anami region. Souls are created, when the SO-0 deliberately causes tiny specks of itself to separate and exist as an independent creature. We can never truly appreciate this gift of life we have been given just as children can never truly thank their parents for their efforts.

Only the SO-0 can create a new Soul. Souls are eternal creations, which, once created, continue to exist forever. Young Souls cannot properly function in the unmodified space, where they originate. Therefore, a special area, known as the lower creation, or lower worlds, is created to help them develop.

These created worlds have various “vibratory levels,” from the lowest in the Physical universe, where we live, to the highest in the Etheric region. Beyond the created or lower worlds, the Spiritual worlds or planes consist of modified space, where the vibratory level

is deliberately stepped down and then gradually raised to the Anami level. Since Souls originate in Anami, they instinctively desire to return “home,” and, it is said, they all will return home, eventually.

The Created Worlds

The egg-shaped package in the schematic model contains what we refer to as the created worlds. These worlds consist of matter at different vibratory levels, and the existence of matter requires the existence of temporal qualities as well as finite space.

It should be understood that these created worlds are not intended to be the permanent home for anyone. Consider a bird nest. The bird makes a nice neat nest and keeps it clean and tidy. But, eventually, the baby birds fly away. The mom flies away, and the nest blows away as if it never existed.

These worlds were created to accommodate the special needs of young Souls, to help them grow and mature into “adult” Souls, which are formless creatures equal to their Creator. These “adult” Souls, for want of a better expression, will eventually leave for their permanent home in Anami, and the “nest,” which nurtured them, will dissolve out of existence.

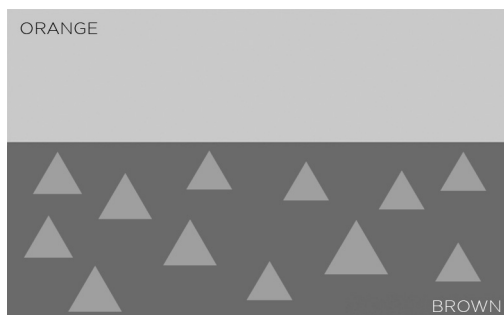
The created or lower worlds consist of the Physical plane, where we live, the Astral plane, where most people stay between physical lifetimes, the Causal plane, which provides the energy to create and maintain the Physical and Astral planes, and the Mental and Etheric planes, which are concerned with forms or archetypes of things, which could exist. They form a logical progression. First, something exists as a thought. Then power (Causal) needs to bring the thought into existence as a tangible thing on the Astral and Physical planes. Human bodies are the most complex construct for a Soul, because they contain the aspects of all the lower planes plus the Spiritual plane (Soul).

The Physical plane, of course, contains the tiny planet where we live. You might think the characteristic color green relates to green grass and trees. However, it is more likely because, when you return

to your body from another plane, the Physical plane, from the outside, looks like a green globe.

We are going to discuss the Astral plane separately.

The Causal plane has the distinctive landscape shown below.



Its orange sky is the color code for this plane. The violet-grayish pyramids are actually power crystals. They are the energy source, which creates and maintains the Astral plane and the Physical plane.

The pyramid is a universal symbol. Egyptian pyramids are not random chance designs, because someone thought they looked cute. Their exact dimensions allow them to link with the pyramid crystals of the Causal plane through the principle we call *sympathetic magic*. The creators of the pyramids knew this and, clearly, were familiar with the Causal plane. The pyramids have been deenergized for such a long time that it is difficult to determine what their capabilities were, when they were new and active. However, it is said that a pyramid made today out of most anything has weird effects on things placed inside it. Pyramids were a fad some years back, but the interest has since died out.

Some interesting notes. The concept of sex and the masculine and feminine principle originates on the Causal plane.

Souls have no sex. If you identify yourself with either principle, you cannot Spiritually progress beyond this point. To go higher, you must give up such beliefs and realize that you are a Soul only and all else is temporary and impermanent.

Reaching the Causal plane is an important step, because it protects you from the effects of a minor dissolution, which is the most common. You can survive this event here, remain alert, and continue your Spiritual progress. As a general rule, you will not need to reincarnate on the Physical plane at this stage, unless you choose that path for some reason. Moving along, we next enter the Mental-Etheric plane region. This is the “largest” region of the created worlds and the last region before the big step of crossing over into the pure Spiritual worlds. We access this region, when we use our minds.

Normally, our minds “run out” everywhere. Since this plane also exists in duality, if you want to explore all of its wonders, your Spiritual progress stops here. So masters teach their students that it is of utmost importance to still and control the mind so that the final gate into the pure Spiritual region can be accessed.

The Spiritual Worlds

Unlike the created worlds, which have distinct individual qualities, the Spiritual planes are all essentially the same and blend with each other. The only difference is the vibratory level. Because of this, mystic schools do not always agree on the number of Spiritual planes. The most common number listed is seven. The Spiritual planes exist outside of space and time and are not subject to creation and dissolution. Souls who reach the first or lowest Spiritual plane never need return to the created worlds, unless they choose to do so. In such a case, they will return as Spiritual personnel, such as Spiritual masters. Souls remain in this region for as long as is necessary for the Soul to gain the skills and maturity, which will allow it to live on its own outside of modified space.

Administration

Although the SO-0 originates the Creation, authority for day to day administration, especially in the lower worlds, is delegated. Spiritual personnel consist of Spiritual masters (SM-1), the ascended masters

(SM-0), Spiritual officers (SO-1), and the system administrators—plane Lords (SA-0) and their staff (SA-1). The authority of Spiritual personnel is absolute within their assigned area of responsibility.

However, all Spiritual personnel observe the fundamental law we call the Prime Directive. This law simply codifies the purpose of the Creation, which is to nurture immature Souls and help them develop Spiritually. Consequently, all aspects of the Creation must contribute, in some way, to the positive Spiritual progress of the Soul. This is the intent of the Creation and its only purpose.

Spiritual development brings with it immense power to do good. However, because we live in duality, this power can also be used in negative ways. Deliberate interference in the purpose of the Creation, which results in reversing or halting the positive Spiritual progress of Souls, is a violation of the Prime Directive and is punishable by the maximum penalty allowed, which is expulsion from Creation. These Souls are sent into void between the created worlds and the Spiritual worlds, which is a zone of total darkness, where nothing normally exists. Because of the rules of the Creation, expulsion is not permanent, but will usually be for at least one great cycle, which is the period between one grand dissolution cycle and the next. Many of Earth's leaders will face this penalty, when they are eventually apprehended.

Cycles of Time

The created or lower worlds experience two basic cycles. One is the dissolution cycle, which can be either minor or grand, and the other is the Cycle of the Ages.

There are many minor dissolution cycles in each grand dissolution cycle. A minor dissolution dissolves the Physical and Astral planes for a period equal to the period they were in existence. A grand dissolution dissolves everything up to the top of the Mental plane and lasts for a period equal to the period the planes were in existence. To survive a dissolution in an alert state, you must be able to function at the level, which is active during the dissolution period. So, to survive

in a minor dissolution as an alert Soul, you must be able to function at the Causal plane level, and for a grand dissolution, at the upper Mental plane level. Souls initiated at the Spiritual plane level are unaffected by dissolution. Immature Souls go into a state of suspense during dissolutions.

With the beginning of each new cycle, the Physical plane begins a new time cycle. This classic cycle consists of a Golden Age, a Silver Age, a Copper Age, and, lastly, the Iron Age. Each age is shorter than the previous age, and the general quality of existence is further degraded. The degradation is a function of the concept of entropy and the accumulation of karma. In the Golden Age, for example, life is great, because negative thoughts have simply not occurred to the life forms. The concept of evil does not yet exist. However, as the cycles progress and negative concepts gradually do come into the consciousness, they do not leave. They increase and become progressively worse. The only way to “clear the slate” is to dissolve the Creation and start over. We are now in the last cycle, which is called commonly the Iron Age or, more specifically, in eastern mysticism, the Kali Yuga.

Routine Existence of the Uninitiated

When the physical lifetime of a Soul ends, it drifts up to the Astral plane. The Astral plane is “staffed” with advanced Souls who work there in various capacities.

Because of the special handicaps involved in doing a physical lifetime on Earth, most people who die do not understand that they are dead. So, the first problem facing the staff is to explain to these people that their physical lifetime has ended. In a “normal” death, the Soul gets to take advantage of the services offered on the Astral plane. During the time it spends there, which could easily be a thousand years or more in Earth time, it gets to attend Spiritual classes. Counselors will go over the Soul’s past lives with it. Think of individual lifetimes as courses in a liberal arts college. While a single course represents a narrow field of knowledge, when all courses are seen

together, they result in a well-rounded education. So, the counselors will look at what courses (as lifetimes) the Soul has already passed and then determine what classes remain to be taken. Souls will do lifetimes as both sexes and in a variety of social settings. Relatively “good” or “bad” lifetimes are seen as just more “course material,” which, when all combined, will complete the required total experience. Souls preparing for a new physical life get the advantage of choosing their parents and of being allowed to look across time to see what their future life will be. Unfortunately, they consciously forget all this shortly after taking birth, because of the characteristics of the bodies available on Earth. In other civilizations located elsewhere in the Physical universe Souls retain these memories.

Souls continue to “bounce back and forth” between the physical world and the astral world essentially indefinitely until, somehow, they are initiated into what are generally called “the Mysteries.” “The Mysteries” are simply the truth about the Creation. However, this basic knowledge is not easy to obtain on the Earth.

Not all lifetimes are routine. For example, people who commit suicide, most likely because they buy into scientific atheism and believe that death is final and an easy way out of life’s problems, are handled differently. Remember that, prior to beginning the lifetime, the Astral staff spent time and effort to help the Soul choose the best circumstances for further development. Now, all their efforts have been for naught, because the person destroyed a perfectly good body. So, no one is going to waste time helping them again. These Souls are “stored” in isolation cells. They are comfortable, but they will not be allowed to interact with anyone for the duration of their stay on the Astral plane. They will spend this time, effectively, in solitary confinement. They will eventually begin a new physical lifetime, but without the benefit of any guidance or preparation. Obviously, anyone who knew the penalty that awaited them would never do this. However, people easily forget on a planet dominated by atheist philosophies.

Another common issue is abortion. Although it is correct to say that a female owns her body, she does not own the new body, because it is the property of the Soul assigned to use it for a new lifetime.

Actually, because Souls check future time, the new Soul could have been waiting and have been assigned to the new body prior to the pregnancy. Choosing not to become pregnant is a personal right, but abortion is considered to be murder and will be charged against you under the Law of Karma. For example, when you are on the Astral plane waiting for a new physical body, you may have a long wait.

Astral Life

Since most people will end up somewhere on the Astral plane after death, it is important to understand the basic attributes of this plane. Fundamentally, you will need to recognize that you are on the Astral plane and definitely not in “Heaven.” As you can see on the schematic model of the Creation, you are nowhere near your final goal.

The Astral plane mimics human life on the Physical plane. Astral bodies look like human bodies, except that everyone will appear about twenty years old and in perfect health. The characteristic “sky” of the Astral world is red and the characteristic sounds are the bell and conch. Churches on Earth ring bells to call people to “Heaven,” which they believe to be the Astral plane. Actually, most do not remember why they ring the bells.

The Astral plane accommodates its residents by creating appropriate environments. It is compartmentalized both vertically and horizontally. The quote from Jesus—“My house has many mansions”—is a reference to this.

The Astral plane functions as a desire fulfillment matrix. It is whatever you want it to be or believe it should be. Consequently, anyone or group who has formed a belief system about Heaven is easily trapped on the Astral plane as they truly believe that all their hopes and dreams have now come true. They have no desire to leave or advance further, because they believe they are “home.”

Eventually, their “happy dream” comes to an end and they find themselves reincarnated somewhere on the Physical plane. These regions of the Astral plane are commonly referred to as the “belief system territories.”

Most “garden variety churches” have their home here. Since they never see each other due to the compartmentalization, each church group believes that “they made it to Heaven” and all the other religions “must have burned up in hell.” This just further reinforces the deception and holds the deluded Soul in a constant cycle or reincarnation.

When you look across the civilizations of the Earth and the various states of human existence, obviously some are quite miserable, degenerate and decadent. So, as you might expect, you will find these Souls on the lower Astral planes. This is a region you clearly want to skip, because it is pretty disgusting and is even said to smell awful. So, unless you are just sightseeing for informational purposes, you do not want to be here.

By contrast, the higher Astral planes are indescribably beautiful with huge cities larger than our entire planet. These are the administrative, educational and living centers for the active residents, i.e., the residents who are not trapped in the belief system region or lower regions and who are able to make Spiritual progress and benefit from their stay here. If you find yourself in this region, your goal should be to try to advance to the Causal plane, as opposed to planning for a new life on the Physical plane.

Anyone can visit the Astral plane by the mechanism of astral projection. As a citizen of the universe, you have the absolute right to go anywhere within the Creation for the purpose of personal enlightenment.

The point here is, “Look, don’t touch.” In order to successfully visit the Astral plane in an alert state, you must have no desires and total emotional control. Any desires would be immediately fulfilled and so trap you. And, since you navigate with emotion, you will need to be able to precisely direct it.

If you can successfully master these basic requirements, you can run all over the Astral planes and take in all the various sights. Such experiences are important, because they will teach you that this plane of illusion is not reality and that you may as well skip it altogether on your “way up,” when you actually die.

Initiations

An initiation, or more correctly, an initiating experience, is some event, which proves to the person receiving the initiation that other dimensions exist and that they are much more than just a physical body.

Before going further, let's discuss how people became "deinitiated" in the first place. The classic Adam and Eve creation narrative is a good story to illustrate this concept. Recall that, in the narrative, Adam and Eve are placed in a perfect environment, which provides for all their needs. What is the initial state of this human pair? The original state is that Adam and Eve relate to each other as Souls only. Even though they now have bodies on the Physical plane, they do not notice them. Souls have no sex, so, as Souls, Adam and Eve are equals and see no difference in each other. Now, they are cautioned, essentially, "Everything here is perfect and it will stay that way, *if* you do not ask for the knowledge of good and evil." The "knowledge of good and evil" is a single facet of "the knowledge of duality."

Adam and Eve now live in the created worlds, which all exist in duality. They are oblivious to this fact now, because they do not have the knowledge of the concept of duality at this time. They only relate to themselves and their surroundings at the Soul level, which is beyond duality. In this state, all the interdimensional gates are open to them and they could, if they realized it, leave at any time and return to their home above duality in the Spiritual planes. Of course, they just can't resist being curious about this forbidden knowledge. Once they have the knowledge of duality, they no longer relate to each other as Souls and now notice that they have bodies, which are not quite the same, so they immediately cover themselves. The interdimensional gates have closed, and so, now, they are "Spiritually dead." They must accept the created world of duality as their only reality. So, according to the narrative, the struggle of man as a "fallen creature" now begins.

Consequently, when masters give instructions to their students, they try to get the student to reverse this original "mistake" by controlling the mind and attempting to return to the original quiet state,

where the mind is a singularity and has not “spread out” or “run out” all over the place to explore the duality and all the interesting phenomenon it offers. The student must realize that these are illusions, which have stopped his Spiritual progress. Once this concept is mastered, the interdimensional gates will open once again.

There are many ways to become initiated. Some people do not need to be initiated, because they are able to retain the Astral knowledge and the active link to the Astral world after they are born in a physical body.

However, for most people on Earth, a sort of “veil” closes and they forget their past. An initiating experience pierces through this veil and restores the broken link.

In a world dominated by commercialism, where global communication is commonly available, it has become possible to accumulate considerable wealth by offering, in some fashion, to “sell spirituality.” Any type of initiation that you have to pay for likely has no validity. “Proxy initiations,” where someone you don’t know and have never met claims to have spiritual powers and then sends “representatives” all over the world to give initiations in his name, are invalid. Just giving someone a “secret word,” “secret chant” or “secret book” is not a valid initiation.

Since legitimate Spiritual personnel are not interested in materialism, they are not easy to locate in a world, where people are generally made aware that something is available through advertising. Also, a legitimate Spiritual master (SM-1) will not have a large group of students. This is because, to do a competent job, the master must be accessible. The student must be able to physically find him and have a meaningful relationship with him. If a student has a problem, the master must be available to give the needed assistance. Also, obviously, this is not a “high profit business.” Legitimate masters are not interested in such things. They are only interested in the Spiritual welfare of their students.

Perhaps the easiest way to have an initiating experience is to realize that you are likely having initiating experiences, which are simply going unnoticed. Most people go on astral trips almost every night,

but either do not remember or dismiss the event as unimportant. Intense dreams with vivid colors are likely actually astral trips. So, by becoming alert to the events, which occur while you are “sleeping,” you may well realize that you are already projecting into the astral world. Once you realize this, you can begin to practice gaining control over this process.

One caution here: the newer prescription sleep aids have been designed to force the consciousness so low in the chakra system as to make any out-of-body type experience impossible. Stay away from them.

Accidents and certain drugs can cause initiating experiences. Since these events are unpredictable and since an initiating experience is a non-reversible life changing experience, people who cannot accept or cope with these sudden changes are likely to be handed over to psychiatrists who will brain-damage them into mindless zombies and halt any further Spiritual progress for the duration of the present lifetime.

Although Spiritual people are generally considered crazy in industrialized, materialistic societies, some other societies, which we would call primitive and savage, require an initiating experience as a right of passage into adulthood. Documentaries on these people occasionally show on such TV channels as the National Geographic Channel. What is usually not explained is the logic behind the weird rights of passage.

These rights are designed by the elders, to the best of their ability with the limited resources available, to cause an initiating experience. The rituals, which commonly use potent herbs and poison bites from insects, are meant to cause such extreme conditions that the veil, which has closed and so blocked access to the other dimensions, will be torn open.

Although it is certainly never intended, some will die during these rituals. They choose to participate, because they know that a “normal” lifetime, as a Spiritually dead person, is meaningless, and so the only possible choice is to seek enlightenment even if the process could be fatal.

Capabilities of the Human Body

The human body is the most complex construct available for Souls on Earth to use. All other “bodies” also exist in their own space or dimension, but remain dormant unless activated by Spiritual practice. People have remained pretty much the same over time, however their environment has not. Industrialization and obsession with materialism have decreased the probability that one will likely spontaneously have out-of-body type experiences, because the attention is constantly focused on material reality. However, any “special” experience that was possible in the past is still possible today. The belief that special abilities attributed to dead Spiritual leaders died with them and are now impossible is not valid. If a special ability existed at any point in the past, it is still achievable today with the correct practice. The problem lies with the fact that few are interested in devoting their lives to these things (because of all the new diversions that exist now) and not that abilities previously achievable are no longer achievable for some reason. With this in mind, we are recommending the books written by W. Y. Evans-Wentz and especially his work, *Tibetan Yoga and Secret Doctrines*. Evans-Wentz studied with Tibetan masters and obviously received initiations from them during a period before Tibet was trashed by China. His works, published initially by Oxford University Press, are legitimate and accurate accounts of Tibetan mysteries. All of the special abilities and powers he describes are just as possible today as they were then. Since China harasses the Tibetan masters today, the level of openness shown to Evans-Wentz will likely not occur again. However, you should realize that these people still have all of the special abilities described by Evans-Wentz and that you, as well as all other humans, have the latent potential to develop them.

While we are on the subject of Tibetan masters, you may have observed that young Buddhist students wear red robes, indicating initiation at the Astral level. More advanced students top this with an orange cloth, indicating initiation to the Causal plane level. The Dalai Lama, as the Spiritual leader, sports a bright yellow ribbon visible under his red robe, indicating initiation at the Spiritual plane level.

Spirituality in a High-Tech World

Because of modern technology, we know and can measure, as well as stimulate, the states of consciousness needed for Spiritual meditations. Obviously, Spiritual meditations have been successfully practiced by some people ever since people existed. However, without scientific knowledge, the process could not be easily communicated from one person to another.

Today we know that the desired state for Spiritual experiences is the state, in which the brain is referenced to a standard of around four beats per second. This frequency is called “theta.”

Essentially everyone uses theta. Spiritual teachers instruct their students to achieve theta. Remote viewers use theta. It is essentially the “gold standard” for out-of-body and bilocation techniques. Because we now know this, and we have the technology to let someone see if he is locked into the theta rhythm, success in classic meditation has become much easier. Sound producing devices to help someone lock into theta are relatively cheap and can be as simple as a standard CD recorded with special frequencies.

To actually know what frequency your brain has locked onto and to verify that you are in theta can be a bit pricey. The government remote viewers have all these gadgets to help them, because money is no object to the government.

Primitive theta generators have worked fine for many years. The American Indian “vision quest” technique, which is essentially remote viewing, simply requires that someone beat a drum at about four beats per second. Since drums have existed for quite some time, we can assume so has this technique.

Incidentally, government remote viewers who have gone public have cautioned that remote viewing and astral projection are not compatible and learning one technique will make it hard or perhaps not possible to learn the other. With this in mind, Spiritual students should choose astral projection, since remote viewing is for gathering information about earth-based things and will not help you explore the higher planes.

Spirituality in Unfavorable Environments

Of all the cultures in the physical universe, from a Spiritual perspective, a human lifetime on the planet Earth is considered to be the most difficult. In fact, any Soul that successfully “escapes from Earth” is seen as a sort of hero and is respected throughout the Astral planes for this accomplishment.

Atheist countries, such as China and the United States, are particularly cruel to anyone suspected of Spiritual abilities. China absolutely hates the Tibetan Buddhists, most likely because it is not possible to convert them to communism. When the Buddhist monks or nuns are caught committing a serious crime, such as possessing a picture of the Dalai Lama, they are seriously tortured and sometimes killed. All the Chinese military reportedly³⁰ carry the electric torture device shown below. (You can guess what other places, besides your mouth, this torture gadget is likely to go.)



30. See: *Tibet: Beyond Fear* (2008), a television documentary by Michael Perlman.

The United States, as we have discussed in other articles and books, uses a sort of “split level society,” where the elite, protected by national secrecy, live in their own world of privilege, luxury and classified knowledge, while the general population is held in a state of darkness, ignorance and poverty by a complex information control system. Under this system, psychic knowledge is permitted for the elite, but prohibited and seriously punished for the general population.

Before going into details, we should explain why we call the United States atheist, when there are churches everywhere. These garden variety churches are spiritually bankrupt. They have no spiritual merit at all.

Major religions, such as Christianity, deny reincarnation, a fact that is obvious to anyone who can travel to the Astral plane. The people who run these religions, who often do not even believe in a god, are simply adept at taking advantage of the ignorance of the general population and using scary quotes from holy books to extort money from them. Incidentally, the classic “hell” concept—with the guy in red, and the pitch fork, and fire, and so on—does not exist. It never has. However, there are places on the lower Astral planes where you definitely would not want to be stranded.

Now, getting back to Spirituality in the United States. First, the United States has instituted a policy³¹ that the “theory of evolution” as expounded by Darwin is the only acceptable explanation of creation. Anyone in academia, even regular government employees, who are suspected of believing that some intelligence (intelligent design) had a hand in the creation, is immediately fired and blacklisted, so that they are unable to find employment. However, by contrast, in the secret elite population sector, the classified version of M-theory used by the national laboratories actually proves the existence of some intelligence.

There is also an active enforcement system to hunt down anyone with suspected psychic skills and brain-damage them so that they are unable to function. This government-run system consists of concen-

31. See: *Expelled: No Intelligence Allowed* (2008), a documentary by Ben Stein.

tration camps called “hospitals,” where psychiatrists force drugs on these people, which sterilize them, cause brain damage and shorten their lives by about one third. This last process is called “soft kill” and refers to the technique of killing people slowly in ways that are not immediately obvious.

In his book *Psychic Warrior*, David Morehouse describes how he was first trained in secret by the U.S. military to develop psychic skills (remote viewing) and later tortured by psychiatrists, when he decided to leave the secret government cult.

A key to understanding the U.S. policy of duality or “doublethink” is illustrated, when the cult leader tells Morehouse, essentially, “While you are here with us, your talents are considered to be a *gift*. However, if you leave us and go into the general population, these same talents will be considered to be an *illness*.”

Killing people suspected of psychic talents is not new to the United States. The classic Salem Witch Trials used standards, which were substantially equivalent to those used by psychiatrists today. The key standard at the witch trials was called “spectral evidence.” Spectral evidence means that the accused was detected as a “spectre” at one location, while known to have physically be at a different location at the same time. You will notice that this description is a perfect fit for remote viewing. So, back in Salem, remote viewers would have certainly died in the flame.

Additionally, according to the docudrama *The American Ruling Class*,³² the United States deliberately selects people for leadership positions who are pure evil and devoid of all morality and conscience. The movie sums up the “qualities” of a desired leader with the statement, “A man’s true worth is measured by the amount of other people’s happiness that he can possess and destroy.” So, leaders in the United States are reportedly selected and promoted based upon how much misery they can bestow upon the helpless general population. In actual practice, this, unfortunately, appears to be true.

32. See: *The American Ruling Class* (2005), a dramatic documentary movie written by Lewis H. Lapham and directed by John Kirby.

The Continuity of Life

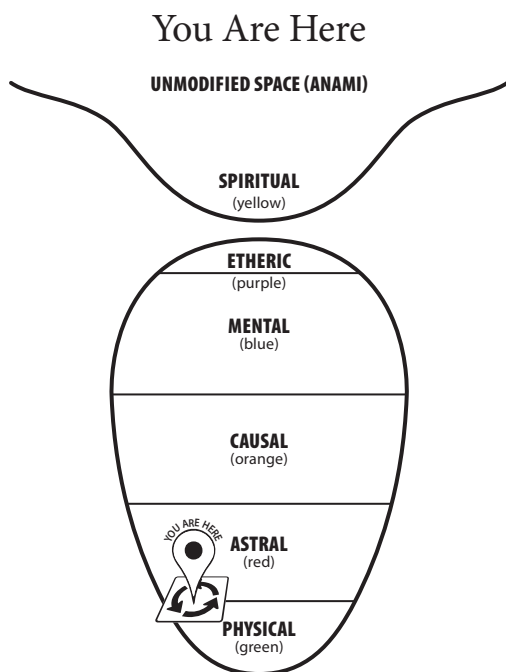
What is the final destination of the Soul? To attempt to resolve this question, we first observe the known processes involved in Spiritual evolution. The created structures which guide young Souls all contribute to the individualization of the Soul, i.e., providing the young Soul with a sequence of unique experiences. Also, throughout this entire process, there is one constant factor operating. We call this factor the creative force.

The creative force takes different forms in different situations, but it is always present. It is the creative force which motivates the origination of the universe system and the creation of new life. In the lower worlds, the creative force motivates the desire for families and children, as well as the desire to work with the available raw materials to create civilizations.

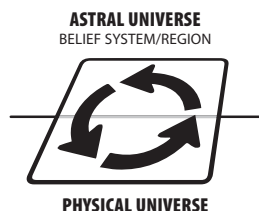
Because the system we can observe fosters a continuation of the creative force and stimulates the development of unique Souls, we believe—although, for obvious reasons, we cannot know for sure—that the fully developed Soul will return to its parent (SO-0) in Anami and, now being equal to its Creator, will become a new SO-0 and choose a place in the unlimited expanse of Anami to create a universe and populate it with young Souls and watch over them as they grow and develop. So we feel that the continuity of life and the creative force is unending and that this eternal process will continue forever.

(2010)

CHILDREN AT PLAY



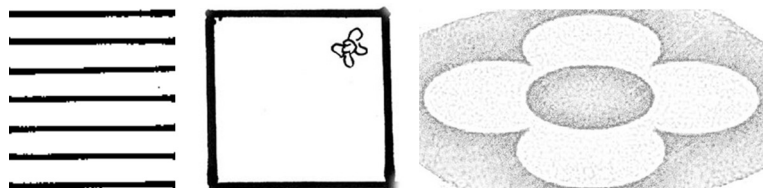
You are here. And you may have been here for a million years or so.



This is a more detailed view of the “You are here” box in the main diagram above. You have been going around in circles, from lifetime to lifetime, essentially forever. This is your childhood as a young Soul. However, eventually, childhood must end. There are many other adventures beyond childhood, and we wish here to explain some of the basics of your situation and your potential future, which will hopefully save you some time. The classic song, “The Highwayman,” performed by Johnny Cash and others, is a good illustration of your situation and how you will return: “Again, again and again...”

Astral Structures

From the outside, the Astral planes appear to be flat “pallets” neatly spaced apart and suspended in space. Travelers report identifying seven planes. The planes have some thickness. When viewed from the top, each plane is square. The planes are marked for identification with a schematic picture representing a lotus flower.



The number of petals of the lotus identifies the plane. Additionally, there are other markings apparently designed for navigation. The system of planes appear to have been deliberately designed to be user friendly for those who know how to navigate these worlds.

It is impossible to argue that all this is some kind of “random chance accident.” Clearly, some intelligence designed them.

The chart³³ below shows the lotus code. This chart is copied from our technical book *TEXT*, released in 1992. This is how you determine your location in the “inner worlds.”

SET #	MAYA	KAL	MAHA KAL	# OF PETALS (OF THE LOTUS)
1	Guda	Antash Karan	Trikuti	4
2	Indri	Below Third Eye	Lower part of Daswan Duar	6
3	Nabbi	Third Eye	Upper part of Daswan Duar	8
4	Hriday	Sahans Dal Kanwal	Shaj Dip	12
5	Kanth	Set Sunna (upper part of Astral plane)	Top of Maha Sunna	16
6	Behind the Eyes	Trikuti (lower part)	Bhanwar Gufa	2

Because you are a “traveler” and have a living physical body, you have the right of return. However, this may not be true for the residents (entities, whatever you wish to call them), who call these planes “home.”

As a traveler, once you “pierce the surface” of any Astral plane, you will find yourself in what appears to be a three-dimensional world similar to our physical world. The key identifications are that the sky in the astral worlds is pink, as opposed to blue on Earth, and you will probably hear distant sounds of a bell and/or a conch. Travelers report that looking for the source of these sounds is futile, you will never find it.

The “natives” will be interacting in social structures—families, villages, etc.—similar to Earth. You can interact with them, because you are now on the same “frequency,” since you are using your astral body. When you decide to return to the Physical universe and your physical body, from the perspective of an astral entity, you will simply “disappear.”

33. Credit for chart: L.R. Puri (deceased), Professor of Metaphysics, India.

Having viewed this, it should not take a great “leap of faith” to realize that the apparent three-dimensional world you live in here on Earth is an illusion of perception and is, in reality, a flat plane in the Physical universe.

Physical bodies require a narrow band of environmental parameters to exist. However, given the appropriate protection, such as a legitimate spacecraft, it would be a simple task to “pierce the skin” of the Physical universe, move quickly on the outside to any desired location, and then “drop back in” at your destination. From the perspective of beings inside the Physical universe, your craft would seem to just “appear” and then “disappear,” when you departed.

To view a short (five-minute) animation illustrating the idea of dimensions, search YouTube using the title “Dr Quantum - Flatland.”

The Christian Bible Is Only Astral

The Christian Bible begins at the point where the Physical and Astral universes are regenerated following a previous minor dissolution and ends (Revelations) with a prediction of the next dissolution and subsequent regeneration of the two lower planes.

Briefly, the sequence is as follows. The Astral and Physical universes do not exist. The Causal universe exists, but the power crystals are dormant. Only the background matrix (dark energy) exists. So the “Spirit of God” (in this case the Lord of the Causal plane) moves over the waters (dark energy field), and then the command to re-energize the power crystals—“Let there be light!”—is given. The power crystals are activated, and the Physical and Astral universes once again return to active existence. The Cycle of Ages begins. The Bible ends in Revelations with the statement (psychic vision), “I saw a new Heaven and a new Earth, because the old Heaven and Earth had passed away.” So, this is a prediction of the coming dissolution and the subsequent *recreation of the Physical and Astral universes*. Clearly, they are calling the Astral universe “Heaven.” Unfortunately, this is what most people believe, but it is not correct, and to believe this is a serious mistake. You can see on the “You are here” chart where you

are and where the Spiritual planes are. The Spiritual planes are imperishable regions. They do not “pass away.” That is why Souls try to get there. What good is a “Heaven” that periodically “passes away”?

What About Jesus

Remember that the Christian Bible was assembled long after Jesus had died. Various pieces of hearsay evidence were assembled, censored and sanitized by a committee to prepare this text. There are essentially no legitimate Spiritual instructions in this book. Those that are present, such as the reference to the third eye in the statement “If thy eye be single...,” are apparently oversights by translators, who had no idea what this actually meant.

The picture painted of Jesus appears to have no relationship to reality. Serious researchers have developed what appears to be a realistic profile. The key points are: Jesus was a normal man. He liked women. He was married and fathered children. His dependents are alive today, according to DNA evidence. Jesus likely studied under Indian Spiritual masters. He had access to significant wealth, because of his relationship with a man who held the monopoly, under orders from Rome, over all metals trade. His benefactor operated a network of ships and possessed classified maps of the world unknown to others at that time. The ships could have visited North America before others knew it existed. Jesus was able to go anywhere these ships went. There is dispute among Indian mystics as to whether or not Jesus achieved a legitimate SM-1 (Spiritual Master) rating, however the unusual events, which occurred after he was killed, suggest that he had achieved SM-1.

What Jesus actually taught—and what apparently got him killed—was that men and women were equal. He also emphasized that Spiritual development was to be achieved *through a person's individual effort*. Additionally, he was not fond of money manipulation, which was used to enslave people in his time, as it is today.

If you are interested in this area of knowledge, some search terms you can use on the internet are “Jesus fathered children” and “Jesus father Roman metals.”

The Astral Deception

You need to understand the attributes of the Astral universe. There are legitimate Astral Masters—living people who can navigate the Astral planes and who are competent to teach others—who have no idea what the Causal plane looks like or even that it exists at all. This appears to be because they have accepted the Astral planes as “Heaven” and have no knowledge about any of the planes above it.

This serious mistake also appears to have been made by most of the world’s mainstream religions. Just as accepting that all you are is a physical body limits you to the Physical plane, believing that you are your astral body limits you to the Astral plane, which likely explains why astral travelers never see the Causal plane.

Actually, of course, you are not any of these “bodies.” You are a Soul. As a Soul, you have no limits. The various “bodies” are simply vehicles that allow you to interface with the inhabitants of a specific plane.

Any Astral plane has more “capacity” than our Physical plane. Essentially all physical structures we create on Earth have an exact duplicate on one of the Astral planes. Because the Astral universe uses a “finer” grade of matter, these duplicates appear new, beautiful and shiny. Consequently, Vatican City, for example, is exactly duplicated on an Astral plane, most likely in the Catholic zone of the belief system territories. All world religions have a corresponding zone in the Astral belief system area. They are at the same level vertically, but are compartmentalized horizontally so that the different inhabitants never meet.

Consequently, Catholics, for example, who die and find themselves in the Catholic belief system region, complete with the Vatican, and “gold” streets, or whatever, sincerely believe they made it to “Heaven” and, since they cannot see the other religion’s zones, assume that everyone else must have “burned up in hell.” It is a great deception. Because they believe they have reached their final destination, they make no further effort to advance Spiritually. Therefore, when they run out of “good karma credits,” they learn they must reincarnate for

another physical lifetime on Earth. Of course, once in a new physical body, they forget all this and so continue to repeat the same mistake over and over and over again.

Needs of Souls Take Priority

The Creation exists for only one purpose. That purpose is to provide a safe environment for “baby” Souls to develop. Until a Soul becomes an adult or young adult it cannot function in the pure Spiritual worlds. Therefore, the egg-like structure you see in the overview diagram above is created. It provides various levels of artificially reduced vibratory states so that young Souls can have activities suited to their energy levels. In the Physical universe, bodies and lifetime attributes provide each Soul with what it needs to progress at that time.

Having said that, let’s look at an example. Some psychics became curious as to why some Souls would choose severely disabled bodies. They checked the past life records of a “vegi kid,” who couldn’t do much of anything, but was born to parents who nevertheless loved the helpless child and took care of him. The records showed that, in past lives, this Soul had been a powerful leader. He commanded respect, and people feared him. However, with all his power and wealth, no one truly loved him. Now, totally helpless, he was receiving the one thing he had never known in all his past lives—unconditional love. This was quite possibly the last physical lifetime for this Soul, since he had experienced everything else.

Limitations of Masters

Spiritual masters exist. Legitimate Spiritual masters on the Physical plane hold the rating SM-1. Ascended Spiritual masters who teach on the Astral planes hold the rating SM-0. In our present world, 99%+ of people claiming to be Spiritual masters are fakes. Additionally, since legitimate Spiritual masters are not concerned with wealth or publicity, they are practically impossible to find. You have a better chance of finding an ascended master. However, you would first need

to master astral travel. These ascended masters teach classes on the higher Astral planes. If they recognize you as a serious student, they might let you sit in, even though you still have a living physical body.

Legitimate masters can be of great benefit, because they can do analysis of your present Spiritual situation and therefore recommend some course of action that will cause you to Spiritually advance.

However, they cannot just “zap” you into some high state of enlightenment for which you are not prepared. If it were that simple, there would be no need for the Creation with all of its various levels—Souls could just come into existence as completely developed adults. There is no question, however, that your Spiritual progress would be greatly accelerated if you had the benefit of a legitimate master.

Black Magicians

Black magicians are developed Souls who choose to challenge God. They believe that they have mastered enough knowledge of the mechanics of the Creation that they can do as they please and no force can stop them. Black magicians are responsible for the miserable existence most of the Souls on Earth are compelled to endure.

Sometimes it is not easy for the uninitiated to tell the difference between black magicians and the legitimate administrators who maintain the creation. The difference—which can be difficult to verify for those with limited knowledge of the Creation—is that the situations engineered by the legitimate administrators are designed to promote positive Spiritual development, even though they may appear difficult and challenging.

Black magicians create situations, which benefit themselves by enslaving less developed innocent Souls and holding them prisoner. They have no intention of ever letting any Soul they capture escape. Spiritual development for the captured Souls becomes impossible.

Black magicians cannot thrive everywhere. Any advanced society (planet) would recognize them and turn them in to IGP (the intergalactic police). To avoid recognition, they must stay in the shadows.

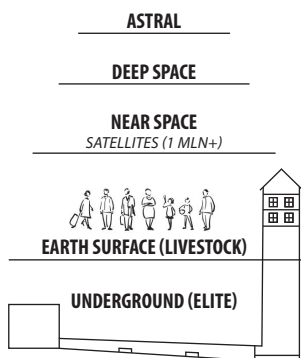
They prefer planets where the natives are ignorant of their existence. They appear to have found a happy home here on Earth.

This is why everything is “secret” and you have a “shadow” government and “black” projects. They avoid the light. Exposure generally means death for them. Secrecy is their cloak of protection. “National security” has nothing to do with the nation or the general population. It is, rather, to protect these “people” from discovery.

Black magicians generally cannot be rehabilitated. When apprehended, they face the most severe penalty allowed under the Universal Laws, which is banishment from the Creation.

Aberrated Systems

Aberrated systems are social structures which operate contrary to established Universal Laws. Earth is an example of an aberrated system. Below is a schematic model of this system:



In this model, the innocent people who live on the surface of the planet have been devolved to the level of “livestock” and enslaved by a group of black magicians who operate in the shadows (shadow government) and who are mainly based underground in secret cities and installations. The various underground units are interconnected by tunnels which support a network of high speed “mag lift” trains. Innocent looking buildings on the surface have levels underground

which connect to the high speed underground transport network. The surface population is constantly monitored by a network of over one million satellites, most of which are used for nefarious purposes. Although the surface slaves are aware of some near space activities, they remain totally unaware of the secret deep space programs which involve colonies on the Moon, Mars, suitable planets in other solar systems, and activities beyond the Physical universe in the adjacent Astral planes.

Some science fiction writers who were clearly far ahead of their time have painted a pretty clear picture of present day Earth in their books and movies. Here are some examples:

- GEORGE ORWELL: *Animal Farm*. This book uses a group of animals to illustrate how a society which is able to throw off the yoke of slavery quickly degenerates into a new totalitarian society and is a good model for the degeneration of the United States. The animals originally post a “bill of rights,” which includes the statement, “All animals are equal.” Similarly, the U.S. founding fathers proclaimed, “All men are created equal.” However, one day the animals noticed this had been changed to read, “All animals are equal, but some animals are more equal than others.” Although no one has dared to actually erase the U.S. founding father’s documents, today we have introduced new concepts like “Too big to fail” and “Too rich/important to jail.”

- GEORGE ORWELL: *1984*. This book is almost an exact model of our current society. The world stays in perpetual war. Governments bomb their own people (e.g., 9/11) and then blame it on some “enemy.” Government agencies do the opposite of their title. For example, the “Ministry of Peace” makes war. In our world, by comparison, the Centers for Disease Control (CDC) create deadly diseases like AIDS and modified Ebola and keep legitimate cures for things like cancer hidden and classified. The Department of Defense attacks simple, innocent people (e.g., Việt Nam) who pose no threat. “Thought Police” can arrest you for illegal thoughts (watch out what you say on Twitter and Facebook).

- ALDOUS HUXLEY: *Brave New World*. In this “new world,” people

are manufactured so as to have various levels of intelligence. The society is managed by “regular people” (the Alpha class) who have not been deliberately degraded.

Today we do the same thing with information control. The government claims the right to “own the truth,” and you need permission—in the form of a security clearance—to know the truth. Leaders are allowed to know everything, just like the Alpha class in the novel. However, everyone else is restricted to limited knowledge in specific “compartments” (SCI).

- JOHN CARPENTER (director): *They Live* movie. This movie has more truth than may first meet the eye. Although it is heavy on violence, it accurately describes components of today’s world. In the movie, the ruling class is based underground (same as today). There are secret relationships with aliens (same as today). The key to discovery is special glasses. If you have them, you can see the truth. The general population is clueless.

These “special glasses” are much closer to the truth than you might think. Over 100 years ago, Walter Kilner used dicyanin dye to visualize the astral frequency band and observe the human aura. Later, glasses were developed which worked as well as the dicyanin filters. After the end of World War II, the National Security Agency (NSA) was set up, and one of the first things it did was to find information, which was already in the public domain, which it felt should be removed from public knowledge and classified. That was the end of easy access to dicyanin, and the glasses “disappeared.” When you can find dicyanin listed in a chemical catalog, the description given is, “Use for the visualization of magnetic fields.” Bet you never knew you could actually see “invisible” magnetic fields.

If you had these glasses today—and you can bet government agents have them—you would see things that the powers that be never intend for you to know. Not everyone you see walking the streets is from this planet. Although they may be able to physically resemble humans, they cannot change their Astral signature and so they would stand out if you had the glasses.

People who have surgically changed their sex would be obvious,

because males and females have opposite “spin” in their Astral structure and this cannot be changed. Also, there are natural creatures that live among us that exist slightly out of our range of vision, and you would start to see them.

Walter Kilner’s book, *The Human Aura*,³⁴ is out of print, but copies exist, if you look for them.

- H. G. WELLS: *The Time Machine*, book & movie. It may not be immediately obvious how accurately this movie describes the current world. It also proposes a solution to free humanity from the grip of the black magicians. In the movie, the time traveler arrives at a future Earth where the people on the surface—although human—have devolved to a primitive state. A girl is drowning, but no one seems to notice. The thought that they could save her simply does not occur to them.

Underground, there are another group of humans who are relatively advanced and have technology. They use the surface people for food, experiments and breeding. The hero (time traveler) teaches the surface people that they do not have to tolerate this. He teaches them to destroy the underground people and so sets the innocent surface people on a path to freedom and self-reliance.

You may never realize how close this scenario is to your present world. Your surface world is controlled by the shadow people who live underground. They don’t eat you, but some of their alien friends (e.g., Raptors) do. So, if you were entertaining some of these “people,” it would be only polite to offer them a tasty human snack, which you could discretely snatch from the surface. However, surface people are taken underground for use in experiments such as those reported in the secret underground genetics lab in Dulce, NM. Also, they freely abduct people for special projects like MKULTRA and MONARCH. Another popular use of the surface people is for spare parts—hearts, kidneys, livers, etc.—to service the needs of the elite. Innocent people are also routinely used as human sacrifices in black magic rituals conducted by the government elite.

34. Walter J. Kilner, *The Human Aura*. Citadel Press, 1987.

Karma

Karma is the term we use for the system of cause and effect that determines destiny for Souls, mainly in Physical and Astral universes. Although there are ways to erase karma for Souls capable of reaching the higher planes of the Creation, for those Souls unable to leave the two lower universes karma is absolute.

Akashic Records

On the Astral planes there is a natural record keeping system built into the Creation which records everything. This includes all the thoughts, actions, past lives, etc. of every Soul. These records are absolutely accurate and cannot be altered or erased. People taken for judgment—either at the Galactic Court in the Physical universe or by the Lords of Karma in the Astral universe—are judged by these records. No one escapes justice in this system. As the Persian poet, Omar Khayyám, stated centuries ago:

The Moving Finger writes; and, having writ,
Moves on: nor all thy Piety nor Wit
Shall lure it back to cancel half a Line,
Nor all thy Tears wash out a Word of it.

Karma continues across time and lifetimes. For example, say, you are a man and you kill another man, but are never caught. You continue to live out a full life. However, in your next life, the girl you marry is the man you killed in the previous life, now in a female body. She kills you, but your death is ruled accidental, or whatever, so she inherits all your stuff and lives out a full life. This completes this cycle of karma. The slate is now clean.

Penalties

Although hell does not exist, there are unpleasant places and penalties you would be wise to avoid. Probably the two most serious are the banishment penalty for black magicians and the penalty for suicide.

Banishment means expulsion from the Creation. Since black magicians have challenged God—claiming that they are gods and people should therefore worship them—they forfeit the right to exist inside of God’s Creation.

Suicides face the penalty of “perpetual isolation.” People who commit suicide are taken to essentially a cell on the Astral plane and left there totally alone with no contact with any other entity. This can last hundreds or thousands of years or more. It is a terrible existence, and if people knew the penalty that awaited them, they would never do this. Unfortunately, they do not know and, due to the prevalence of the philosophy of scientific atheism, they believe that they are simply an “accident” with no past and no future existence beyond physical death. Lately, governments have started to promote suicide as the solution to life’s problems. This is about as irresponsible as it gets. Even with the severe penalty, which is designed to impress upon the Soul that it made a serious mistake, there is a high recidivism rate among suicides, when they are once again sent into a physical lifetime.

This has become a real problem for the Administrators on the Astral planes and, it appears, there is no easy solution. If you can visit the Astral planes and you know someone who committed suicide, go visit them, and you can confirm this. You will find that they desperately want to communicate with you, but dare not, because to do so will increase their penalty. They are about as miserable as you can get.

Adaptation Methods

People have, over the years, developed and adopted methods to deal with the issue of physical death. Some main techniques are:

Don’t Die

This is the method adopted by the global elite of black magicians. Currently, they use a time regression device, which returns them to the age of a young adult. Reportedly, they got the device in a deal with aliens. Now that they have it, they feel content that they are invincible (exceptional).

Based mainly underground in the secret world they have been methodically constructing for over one hundred years, these people—whom we refer to as the “negative core”—control the Earth and use the general population as their slaves. They intend to hold their slaves (Souls) prisoners forever as they feel that no force can stand against them.

Preselect Future Life

This technique is popular among some Pagan groups. Having accepted that reincarnation is inevitable (it is not), they seek the best “deal” they can get by looking into the future for parents who will provide them with a comfortable life, if they can arrange to be born as their child.

Preselect Astral Destination

This is the technique used by the mainstream religions. These groups have a zone in the belief system region of the lower Astral planes. Techniques such as baptism and initiation create invisible links between the Soul and the specific belief system area that religion uses. The person is unaware that this is what is really being done in these rituals and ceremonies. When they die, they are drawn to this Astral location and generally believe that they are in “Heaven.” In the next lifetime, because of positive reinforcement, they are likely to be attracted to the same religion.

Buddhist Technique for Lamas

Lamas are trained to select a Buddhist family, when it is time to begin a new physical life. These families are trained to look for signs that their child may be a reincarnated Lama. The monastery has saved some favorite items of the “dead” Lama. These are mixed with meaningless things and placed before the young child. If the child chooses an item which belonged to the Lama, he is presumed to be the reincarnation of the deceased Lama and further tests are then scheduled. This classic scenario has been made into a major motion picture, and the fact that this process is used is not secret.

The obvious question is: “Since Souls who reach the Spiritual planes do not need to reincarnate, exactly what is the true Spiritual status of these Lamas?”

Accepting Reality

Earth inhabitants, at least in recent history, seem to have a problem accepting reality. Even when reality is “in their face,” they pretend not to notice it.

First, the Earth was flat. Then it was round, but was the center of the universe. Later, no, it was just another planet circling our Sun, *but*, clearly, there could not be any life superior to us anywhere in the universe. That’s the accepted position today for most people. Obviously, the general population are slow learners—to be polite.

Some people cannot see colors. But, we know colors exist, because others can see them. So, in order not to “upset” those who cannot see colors, should the rest of us agree to pretend that colors do not exist? Well, we don’t do that. We honestly explain that vivid colors do exist, but some just cannot see them. Unfortunately, society takes the opposite approach when faced with astral vision, clairvoyance, clairsaudience, and the like. These things are reality for many people, however, mainstream society chooses to claim they do not exist in order not to “upset” the majority. Why is it so hard to just “come clean” and admit that these things do exist, but, like colors, some cannot see them?

Science, which is supposedly methodical and honest, does an about face when confronted with evidence which shows that their model of reality is lacking. Whenever proof that is hard to ignore is presented, they simply ignore it anyway and then try to suppress it. First, there was dicyanin. Solution: make it unavailable and pretend it was never there. Then came Kirlian photography, which is still used, but has been “erased” from mainstream media sources. This technique takes a hard photograph of the astral spectrum—you know, the spectrum that the powers that be don’t want you to know exists. Since this type of evidence is impossible to ignore, the response has been to call it an “unexplainable phenomenon” and refuse to discuss it.

It would really be to the advantage of the general population if its leaders would stop lying and admit the truth, because there is no question that they definitely know the truth.

Beyond Childhood

There are lots of experiences awaiting you beyond childhood. You will get to them eventually. However, how long this will take is really up to you.

You should be aware that you are in the last Cycle of Ages. At the end of this cycle, the Physical and Astral universes will go into dissolution. Nothing will exist here. The Causal plane will be the closest active plane. Unless you have sufficient Spiritual energy to exist at the Causal level, you will go into suspense and will have to wait until the two lower universes are regenerated. Since the “down time” is equal to the “up time,” this will be a long wait. In the meantime, the Souls who “graduated” and moved up to the Causal level will have completed their experiences in the created worlds and move on to the Spiritual worlds, which are beyond dissolution.

The black magicians who have so far evaded capture will have been apprehended and sent for banishment. Black magicians believe they are “all powerful,” because they have mastered knowledge of matter, energy, space and time (MEST). However, matter, energy, space and time no longer exist, so none of their clever tricks are available to them. Now, essentially “naked,” they are easily located and captured.

The Souls waiting in suspense are the innocent Souls that were just not ready to move up. They will populate the “new Earth,” which will begin, as always, with the Golden Age. This is the age of innocence, where evil has not yet entered the consciousness. This is the meaning of “The meek shall inherit the Earth.”

(2015)

THE GREAT WORK

Inception

On May 1st, 1776, a man named Adam Weishaupt founded the group known as the Illuminati. Two months later, on July 4th, 1776, a new country called the United States of America was founded. The United States of America was constructed by the Freemasons and, just so as to leave no doubt about this, the capital, Washington, D.C., was deliberately physically laid out as an exact replica of a Masonic Temple. In 1782, the Illuminati were formally incorporated into the Freemasons at the Congress of Wilhelmsbad.

Now, let's take a break to discuss some fundamental principles you need to know. First, you need to know why May 1st was chosen as the date to start the Illuminati group. Adam Weishaupt was an adept student of the occult and, as such, he knew that May 1st is the witches Sabbat, known as Beltane, which is one of the two greatest festivals in witchcraft. The other one is Halloween. Beltane is associated with the worship of the god Baal. In some Christian literature, Baal is synonymous with Beelzebub, commonly referred to as the Devil. At this point, you should also be made aware that all Freemasons eventually must go through a ritual, where they spit upon the Holy Bible to confirm their hatred of Christianity. Therefore, they should have no problem with Baal.

On a lighter note, Beltane is the most fun of any witchcraft ritual. It centers upon the symbolism of the "May Pole." The Maypole, of

course, is a phallic symbol and is worshipped as the “creative force.” The Washington monument in Washington, D.C., is also a phallic symbol and is worshipped by the masons who created it for the exact same reason.

Now, for the fun part. Beltane rituals extend into the night by the light of a bonfire. The women and men, who are sky clad (naked), run into the woods. A female cannot refuse a man during this Sabbat. Consequently, some children are generally born as a result of this festival. To identify a child who was conceived within the magic circle of a Beltane ritual, the last name is prefixed with “Fitz,” like, for example, “Fitzmorris,” where the original name was “Morris.” This new last name continues on throughout time.

The occult sciences, like all sciences, can be used for good or evil. Adam Weishaupt, however, desired to use his knowledge to take over the world and create an absolute dictatorship. He stated that his desire was “to make of the human race, without any distinction of nation, condition or profession, one good and happy family.” A benevolent dictator—himself, if he lived long enough—would oversee this “happy family.”

Weishaupt set up eight levels for his new organization. Lower levels did not “need to know” about the higher levels. The original eight levels were:

1. REX (The single benevolent dictator. Weishaupt appointed himself for this position).
2. MAGUS.
3. REGENT.
4. PRESBYTER (Syn.: “priest”).
5. FREEMASON.
6. ILLUMINUS MINOR.
7. MINERVA.
8. NOVICE.

Notice in this organizational model that the Freemasons were placed at level five. Presumably, this included all Freemasons, which

have a hierarchical structure of their own. In this model, the member was not allowed to know the truth about the organization until he reached level four. At this point he was told that the real purpose was the elimination of all religions, which would be replaced with “humanism” or the worship of logic and the abolition of all sovereign governments to be replaced with a world dictatorship. People below level four were to be “used,” but were not to be allowed to know the whole truth. This means that the Freemasons, collectively, were not to know about the master plan for world domination, but would be “used” to help implement the plan (“need to know,” again). Still lower levels like levels seven and eight were to be used to simply attract anyone who could be talked into giving money or time to the “great work” while having no idea about what they were really doing.

These people were basically good people who really believed they were working for the good of humanity. They never found out that they were actually helping to bring about a world dictatorship.

Strategy

We need to design some effective proven strategy, which will, in time, allow us to take over the world. We feel that the best strategy is to take control of money. We also need to condition people to believe that every human interaction must have a monetary value placed upon it and that that value should only be expressed in terms of the money we will create. As masters of this strategy, we know the great secret of money. We know that money can essentially be created out of nothing. Also, whenever people use our money, they get poorer and we get richer, because we can tax every transaction. Once people become addicted to our money and to the doctrine of “dialectical materialism” or the belief system that everything must be thought of in material terms, they will not be able to function from day to day without using the money we create. And, since we control our creation, so do we control the people who use it, making them our slaves.

We must also never forget the need for great secrecy. There are lots of people in this world, and it would not take that many of them to

crush our organization and our great plans, if they knew we existed. So, we must be very quiet as we slowly and systematically weave our web about this world—piece by piece—until that great moment arrives, when we can spring from the shadows, announce our victory, and take absolute control of the world. Until then, no one, except the few we carefully select, must know of our true plan.

We must carefully expand our circle of trusted followers. Then we must arrange to have our people inserted into key positions in all world governments. Ordinary people will believe that their government represents their needs, but gradually it will become true that all the governments of the world are really working for *our* needs and our great plan.

A World of Our Own

We need our own place. We need a quiet, secure place where we can systematically work on our master plan undisturbed. Now, our brothers the Freemasons are in the process of building a new country on some virgin real estate. This could well be the last available suitable virgin real estate in the world. We should establish our base there. There are some indigenous people living there, but we have superior weapons, and it is only a matter of time before we kill them off. In the future, we will most likely need to use some drastic methods like worldwide wars to convert the world to the world we desire, however, we want to make sure that the United States itself is never directly attacked, because it will be our base of operations. We don't care what happens to the other countries, but our base of operations cannot have war on its soil.

Special Changes in 1931

Today, the world exists on a level playing field. We are entering an era of scientific development and we do not know what discoveries will be made. As things stand now, if a new discovery is made, it is shared around the world. We need to change that.

From this point on, we are going to watch scientists and other

groups where something radically new may be discovered. If the discovery can be weaponized or if it can be used to give us a tactical advantage over others, we want to make sure that no one else ever finds out about it. For the ordinary person, scientific progress will effectively stop now. They will be held back to the present level of knowledge. We, however, will steadily move forward. In time, we will accumulate such a body of secret knowledge that our world domination will be assured.

Also, we need to consider a new approach to real estate. Until now, we have been in the habit of thinking about real estate in terms of dry areas of the surface of the earth. However, the area under the surface of the earth is untapped. If we begin a systematic program to construct underground installations, we can develop the entire surface of the planet again at an underground level. This will give us virtually unlimited space to expand and provide us with total privacy and secrecy as no one will ever know or suspect that we are there. With new technology that is not yet developed, it could be possible to construct a global network of interconnected underground cities and bases, which would forever remain hidden from the average surface dweller.

Special Changes 1942—1947

We need a department of spies and we also need to formalize our secrecy needs. We began as a small secret group and made our members take blood oaths never to talk. However, we had no real power to enforce any of this. Now we have our own country, which we run from behind the scenes. So, we should now formally make our cult secrets official secrets and pass laws so that we can legally kill anyone who talks. So, what we want to do now is to use a select group of our masonic brothers to form the OSS, which we will later evolve into the CIA, and we wish to pass draconian laws, which we will call the “National Security Act” so we can legally get rid of anyone who gets in our way. “National Security,” of course, really means “*our* security” and guarantees protection for the Illuminati and its associated minions.

Population Management

The population of the world is large and grows larger every day. The sheer number of people represent a threat to us, because, if they would somehow become aware of who we are and what we are doing, we may not be able to stop them from destroying us even with all of our secret tricks, technologies and weapons.

We feel that the best way to start “softening up” the general population — or “the herd,” as we like to call them—is to have a couple of world wars, which will not only decrease the population, but will do permanent psychological damage to those who survive and leave them as broken people. After that, we can continue starting small wars as needed to control select populations who may oppose our secret goals.

Also, we want to make sure people stay terrified. We have secretly financed a revolution that will create what will become known as the Soviet Union. It will be publicized to the world as a great threat.

People will never know that the Soviet Union and the United States are two complementary halves of the same organization. Between us, we will use the strategy of “pressure from above and pressure from below” to scare people to move in the direction we desire. We need to make this threat look real. Since we now have an atomic bomb, what we will do is load up a plane with enriched uranium, an instruction book on how to make a bomb and some cash to pay for the project, and send it to the Russians so that they will not have to do all the leg work we did to make the bomb in the first place. Then, once they test the first bomb, we will use our new-found mass media propaganda tool, radio, to constantly broadcast scare messages like, “Tremble in fear! The Russians are here! The end is near!” We can keep the world on edge and scared out of their wits for years. This threat, of course, will have no effect on us and the progress of our great work, because we all know it is a hoax—but the stupid masses do not.

People will have nightmares about a nuclear world war that will end the world. Of course, that will never happen, because this world belongs to us. If we were to totally trash it, we would have no place to

live. However, we do need to find innovative ways to kill off surplus and unwanted people—the “useless eaters,” as our comrade Hitler called them.

We need to train and dispatch agents provocateurs who will go out into the general population and convince people to hate, fear and fight with each other. Any difference between people or classes of people should be exploited. Get the races to fight. Get smokers to attack non-smokers. Get people with different political convictions to fight. Use any difference as a provocation for conflict. These methods will handicap and occupy the masses, so they do not have any meaningful development and will greatly hinder any desire they may have to attempt to figure out what we are really doing behind the scenes.

To continue and to reinforce our plan of terror, we need to train and export terrorists to other countries. We need to install dictators in countries with peaceful, honest people, so that their lives will be ruined and they will submit to our will. We need to set up a formal school to accomplish this. We will give this terror school a pretty name like “The School of the Americas.” We will seek out the most evil people in the world and then train them to be even more evil before we graduate them and export them to unsuspecting countries, where they will wreak total havoc.

There are certain cultures that have been brought to our attention as a potential threat. One is Islam. Our historians have discovered that these people made scientific discoveries years ago that baffle our scientists even today. Therefore, they have the potential to compete with us and perhaps even overtake us in science. We need to make sure, therefore, that they are kept down and never allowed to realize their projected true potential as a people. We will tell the United Nations to steal some land in that area and give it to the Jews, so they can make their own country. Then we will give this tiny new country, which is to be called Israel, all the latest weapons and technologies, so that they can terrify and crush Islam. To compensate them for their efforts on our behalf, every citizen of Israel will receive a monthly check in the mail from the U.S. Treasury, since the country and its people are, in effect, a secret extension of the United States.

Basic Research

Knowledge is power. And complete knowledge is absolute power. We mean to have that power and we intend to acquire it by any means necessary. Again, secrecy is of utmost importance, especially in the area of life science research. There are religious people who believe we should not look into such things. Eventually, we will kill off all of these people. But, for now, our cloak of secrecy will prevent these dissenters from knowing what research we plan to do.

We want to quietly monitor universities and solitary scientists. Many of these people desire to do good for humanity. We desire to crush humanity. But we need their knowledge, so we can take it and use it for evil. These “do good” scientists will stop work or hide their knowledge, if they find out our true intentions. So, we must lead them to believe that their work will benefit humanity and then, when they are finished, snatch it away from them, and they can choose between being sworn to secrecy or being put to death as a threat to national security.

We need to set up national laboratories, which will be under our control, where everyone will be sworn to secrecy. In these special environments, we need not worry about adverse public opinions or interference from religious leaders, because no one will know what is being done there, and, should anyone find out, we will kill them.

The key areas we want to consider are:

- **LIFE SCIENCES.** We want nothing less than the total mastery of life. We want the genetic code decoded. We want to perfect human cloning. We want cures for all diseases. We want to develop safe and effective methods that will allow a person to live physically forever. We need to take advantage of every opportunity available to do medical experiments. In wars, since people are expected to go missing, we can kidnap large quantities of unwanted people and take them to a secure location, where we can use them in experiments. Also, we can set up “free” hospitals for the poor. When these people, who are on the fringes of society and so lack the capacity to resist, come in to these “hospitals,” we can secretly use them for experiments.

- **PHYSICS.** While ordinary people are left with the belief that physics ends with a bunch of “uncertainty principles” and therefore cannot progress further, we want the real answers. We want a total understanding of matter and of all the basic forces and how they interact. We want to research and master temporal science and develop ways to travel in time. We want effective methods of space travel. We know these things can be done because of the junk that has crashed here from time to time, which was definitely not powered by the silly “bottle rockets” we use in our public space program. We want the real thing.

- **ENVIRONMENT CONTROL.** We want to prefect and install a weather control system. We want to find ways to cause “natural” disasters, such as earthquakes and tsunamis, which are undetectable and so deniable. We want to effectively weaponize these technologies.

- **HISTORICAL RESEARCH.** We don’t want any “history mystery” crap left unexplained. Pyramids, for example, had some purpose. What was it? How did it work? Ancient books, including the Christian Bible, seem to contain instructions for constructing high-tech devices. We want to know what they were, how they worked, and if we can adapt them to any needs we have today.

- **POLITICAL AND SOCIAL SCIENCES.** We want a complete understanding of how people are “wired” so we can control them and use them as slaves. We want to study evil as a science and codify all the methods we can use to disrupt and destroy people and civilizations. We want to effectively weaponize psychology.

- **MIND CONTROL.** We want effective subtle methods we can use to control the thoughts of our slaves, i.e., the general population of the Earth. We want to look into drugs and information theory or information access control. New methods of mass communication, especially TV, cannot be allowed to “run free” and actually broadcast the truth. We need to manage mediums such as this to our advantage. They can be a great mind conditioning tool, if used correctly. Also, we want to set up a top secret TV system that only Illuminati members can receive, so that our people will always have true and up to date information as we move forward to complete our great work.

- **PSYCHIC SCIENCES.** We want to study natural psychics—get as much intel as we can—and then train our own psychics to develop special powers to obtain information and also to psychically attack and kill our enemies.

We also need a disinformation campaign to convince ordinary people that there are no such things as psychics, because anyone could theoretically do what we can do, which would render our methods useless. We should work on developing drugs, which will enhance our psychic powers, and other drugs, which will destroy psychic abilities in ordinary people to guarantee that we remain the masters in this realm.

- **LONG RANGE PROJECTS.** We want to begin to consider long range projects, which are projected to require considerable time, like the terraforming of Mars.

Progress Notes

Because of the medical experiments we were able to do using Vietnamese people during the war, we have now developed safe and effective techniques, so that we, the Illuminati, can live physically forever. Obviously, this knowledge will be restricted to Illuminati members, and will be in the highest security category above top secret.

We have successfully harnessed the power of nuclear explosions to create particle beam devices. They can be weaponized, however, their greatest advantage is that we can now excavate and move about underground with ease, because we can vaporize matter and essentially instantly create long underground tunnels. We see, therefore, no technical problem, which will prevent us from developing a worldwide underground network.

Our weather control devices have been successfully installed in Alaska. Using our network of underground tunnels, we can now create targeted earthquakes and tsunamis. We now have effective space travel and time travel and we are close to complete mastery of temporal science. Our top secret satellite TV system is up and running with thousands of channels.

We have completed the science of physics by combining several models of string theory into a final model called M-theory. This eleven dimensional model explains everything. However, the model also seems to prove that the universe was deliberately designed by some “creator.” We do not know what to make of this part of M-theory, so we have decided to just forget about it and not talk about it.

Consolidations

We want to slowly and systematically engineer a system of “mergers”—sort of like a big company buying up smaller companies—which will involve combining sovereign countries into unions, in which their individual sovereignty will eventually dissolve and cease to exist.

To gradually move toward our final goal of a one world dictatorship, we have designed several intermediary steps.

To begin the process, we can set up some cute little club for all the individual nations to join—like a “united nations” club sort of thing.

Then, we will advocate some harmless looking trade agreements. After that, we can start actually consolidating countries and dissolving national borders. We will begin by dividing up the world’s countries into four “unions.” These will be: 1) the European Union, 2) the North American Union, 3) the Asian Union, and 4) the African Union.

The next step will be to combine these four unions into a single union, which will complete our master plan to establish a one world government.

However, we really need to think carefully about this. We, the Illuminati, are basically European. We have basic differences with the Asians and especially with the Africans. We have already decided that we do not want the African race as part of our New World. That race is to be rendered extinct. As for the Asians, it is very doubtful that they will accept the New World religion of Humanism. If they won’t, they will have to go. They will have no right to be in our New World.

Profiles

We want to identify and make a psychological profile on every person in the world, which we can use to predict behavior and make a decision as to whether or not we want that person alive in our world. To accomplish this, we will use our new technologies. Supercomputers now intercept all telephone calls, and most people have personal computers, which are also monitored by our spy network. Also, we still have the older methods such as the “principal’s confidential statement,” which a high school principal secretly fills out on every graduate to begin that person’s FBI file. By analyzing all this, we can effectively profile the person.

We want to put everyone in the world initially on one of three lists. The red list will be the list of people we definitely do not want in our world and will contain the names of the people we intend to kill. The yellow list will be the list of people whose fate is as yet undecided. The green list will be the list of loyal brothers who we have decided will be allowed to live and become a part of the New World we will create.

To classify people, we will use certain basic tests:

- THE MINIMUM AGE TEST must be applied as there will be no family units in our new adults only world. We are setting the minimum age at 20 with special exceptions allowed down to age 16.
- THE SEX TEST. Only natural born males will be allowed in our new world. Others admitted by special exception must first successfully transfer their consciousness to a natural male body.
- THE RELIGIOUS TEST will test to determine if the person will accept our New World religion of Humanism. If they will not, they go on the red list.
- THE PERSONALITY/PHILOSOPHY TEST will verify if this person is psychologically suited to live in the New World we will create. Failures go to the red list.

- THE GENETIC PURITY TEST will determine how close the genetic code of the person is to a theoretical model of that person's original source race. We have found that, as the original races mixed, random factors were created, which could result in instabilities. Since we have the luxury of choosing from a large pool of people, we have decided to reject all genetic impurities, which includes all mixed races.

Temps

A slave class has always been necessary. However, control of slaves has been a constant problem for all societies. We have become very proficient in controlling the masses, or "the herd," as we like to call them. Because of total surveillance and our alert secret police, it is essentially impossible for slaves to organize any meaningful campaign against our absolute authority. However, the possibility, however remote, always exists.

We can no longer afford to take the chance that some type of Avatar, or Iman, or whatever, could be born, escape screening and detection and live to upset our perfect order. Just look at all the trouble people like Jesus and Mohamed have caused! Additionally, there is a tremendous cost associated with slave management with all the spy satellites, communications intercepts and human agents who must spend their time controlling slaves, when they would clearly rather be engaged in some more rewarding activity. Previously, we have had no choice but to operate in this way, because the only way to create a new slave was the natural way.

However, because of our total mastery of the genetic code and our mastery of temporal and other critical sciences, we now have an alternative. We can now manufacture people to our specifications and program them for absolute obedience with essentially no chance of a malfunction. We call this new race of disposable biological units "temps."

In designing our new slave race, we have taken many factors into consideration. We have studied the genetic encoding of existing nat-

ural people who are easily made into slaves, such as the Chinese. To use this example, we find that the average Chinese makes an ideal slave, but, in its natural state, has some detractors. For example, it desires to advance itself socially and materially and gain knowledge. If we use the base code for the Chinese slave and program out any desire for personal advancement, we can create an ideal “temp” to do slave labor for us. Slaves from other races also have positive and negative attributes for use as temps. By carefully programming out the various negative aspects, such as creativity, any desire for independence and any inclination to oppose authority, we can manufacture the perfect temp.

Classes of Temps

We manufacture two basic classes of temps: the “comfort temp” and the “worker temp.”

The comfort temp is a female form temp designed for pleasure, but also programmed for basic housework. The temp comes in several models, which mirror basic natural females. The temp cannot become pregnant, does not menstruate and has been re-engineered not to have body hair. These were the main requested qualities in the pre-marketing survey.

The worker temp is designed for all menial jobs for which natural slaves were previously used. The temp is masculine-like, but is a “mule” and has no sex organs. All worker temps have been programmed for a light violet skin pigment, so that they can be easily identified.

All temps are microchipped and equipped with a satellite-controlled self-destructer device, which provides a 100% guarantee that they can never successfully disobey their masters.

Care and Use of Temps

Temps should be treated humanely. However, any disobedient temp should be reported immediately to temp control. Give the operator the temp’s microchip ID number, and it will be immediately terminated and replaced with a new temp. This method insures accurate

inventory control. The recycle crew will pick up the defective temp as soon as possible. Keeping the terminated temp cool will help the recycle center recover useable protein and would be greatly appreciated.

Your temp should be given one can of “temp chow” twice a day. For worker temps doing heavy work, use “temp chow F” which is fortified with extra protein.

Initiation

— Greetings, Candidate! We have called you here today to discuss great changes that will take place in the world. We have chosen you because of your loyalty and faithfulness to our cause. We wish to offer you an opportunity to become a member of our team. By “member” we mean “permanent member.” To be specific, if you accept this offer, you will live physically forever in perfect health and you will be provided with all of your essential needs. Would you be interested in this offer?

— Yes.

— I will now give you all the information you need to know at this time. Everything we will discuss here is in the above top secret category. Whether or not you choose to accept our offer, you understand that you may not disclose the things we are discussing here to anyone. I am sure you are aware of the penalties for violating the secrecy laws, so I will not bore you with them. Do we understand each other about this matter?

— Yes.

— You may have heard stories about the Great Work—our secret efforts for many years to create a New World Order. The day for the implementation of this new order is drawing close. We are now in the process of deciding who will be allowed to live in our New World and who will be eliminated from our world. It is a great honor that we have chosen you to live in our perfect world. There are very few candidates for the life permit we are offering you. Most people, over 90%, will not survive the conversion to the New World. However, you will survive, if you wish to join with us. The New World we will

soon create will have some basic differences from the world you presently live in. Because you have passed our profile screening process, we feel that you will have no problem with these changes. However, it is my duty to go over these changes with you and ask you to formally agree that you have no objection to them. If you have any objections, you will not be able to live in our new world. Do you understand?

— Yes.

— The philosophy of our New World is based upon Humanism or the philosophy of reason. I see you have no significant ties to any classic religion. No one who is devoted to any religion is being allowed in our New World. Am I correct in the assumption that you have no religious ties and that you are willing to accept the philosophy of reason as your only philosophy?

— Yes.

— In our New World, everyone will live forever. Obviously, if people lived forever and also continued to have children, there would be a problem. We have made certain changes to deal with this. For one thing, there will be no women in our new world. This will be a society of men. Men created this world and have an absolute right to it. No women have ever been allowed into the highest and most secret levels of government and are considered to be inferior creatures in most cultures. Women were a secondary creation for the purpose of creating children, when people had limited lifetimes. They are no longer needed and are to be eliminated. In certain special cases, women with exceptional qualities will be offered the opportunity to use our body transfer equipment to convert to a male body, if they want to remain in our world.

Our New World will have a class system. It will consist of the Leaders, the Helpers and the temps, which we will get to shortly.

The Leaders are members of the Illuminati. They have been chosen by birthright as they were born into ruling families. I am a Leader, and my status was guaranteed from birth by virtue of my heritage.

The Helpers are selected people, who will help the Leaders achieve their creative desires. You are being invited to join the class of Helpers. Since we will all live forever, this will be your permanent class.

You can never become a Leader. Your role in our New World is to assist Leaders with their creative projects, however, creativity is reserved for Leaders only. You must give up any creative desires of your own, because we are not concerned with them. We are only concerned with *our* desires, as we have been for thousands of years. Now, in your personal space, you are certainly free to be as creative as you want, like planting a garden or choosing colors of paint for your rooms. We just want you to understand that we really do not care about anyone's desires but our own, and our new perfect world is designed to guarantee that our desires are always completely fulfilled.

Now, the third class is the temps. Temps have no rights. You will be above the temps. If any temp disobeys you, you can call temp control and have it terminated. It is my duty to tell you this, however, we do not consider this to be a problem for you. Some people prefer a "number two" type position, where they stand by the side of someone in a "number one" type position, and help them. Your profile indicates that you are that type of person—one who likes to give support, but does not take the lead. If our screening and profiling had not shown that you had this quality, you would have never been contacted. So, these rules should have no real effect on you, because we simply want you to continue doing the type of work that you have chosen to do in the past.

Because men desire women for sex and companionship, we have manufactured "comfort temps" to replace the natural women, who will be extinct in our New World. The comfort temp is a disposable biologic unit, which we are capable of manufacturing using the secret technologies we have developed. They are genetically modified versions of the most popular natural women, such as blue eyed blondes, brown eyed brunettes, etc. They have been redesigned to have high libido and have also been programmed for basic housework. They cannot have children and do not menstruate and are guaranteed to be disease-free stock.

You will be assigned one comfort temp. However, you can call temp exchange at any time to swap it out for a different model should you get tired of it. On the chance you prefer men for sex partners, we

have no problem with this. It is the way things were in ancient Rome and shows your good genetic heritage. Just use the comfort temp for housework.

Also, we have manufactured worker temps. These are basically mules and have no sex. We have pigmented them light violet so that they can be easily recognized as a worker temp. We chose light violet simply because there is no known race with that color. You will be assigned one worker temp. However, if you have a special project and temporally need more worker temps, you may request them from temp control. Also, for parties, you may request extra comfort temps.

We trust you are not in any “love” relationship with any natural woman. There is no such thing as love. Our scientists have proven that what is called “love” is just a chemical imbalance in the brain. If you are in any such relationship, you must give it up or you cannot be accepted to live in our New World, as no natural women will be allowed to remain alive. Hopefully, this is clear to you. Are you ready to commit to a final decision?

— Yes, I choose to join the New World and accept your offer and conditions.

— Great. I will give you your basic kit, and we will meet again in the New World. Here is your credit card—use it for whatever you want, you will not get a bill. Only the slave class has to actually pay for things.

I am encoding your identity card to show that you have a life permit. Be sure to show it, when needed. Here is a list of approved doctors. We have cures for all known diseases, but many are classified for population control. Show your identity card, if you have any medical problems, to get the classified cures. Also, never see any doctor or any health professional without showing your identity card. This is very important.

We are going to use our compulsory vaccination laws to force everyone in the world to receive a special vaccination. Once vaccinated, a signal sent by satellite will activate a deadly virus and the person will die shortly. When we give this order, you will get a harmless vaccination, because we have chosen to allow you to live. Therefore,

make sure your identity card is scanned so that any medical staff will know you have a life permit. You should understand that this is quite important.

This box contains your top secret TV receiver kit. Set it up when you get home. We suggest you stop watching regular TV, since everything on it is lies and propaganda to control the masses. Now that you have been accepted, you have permission to know the truth. You will need to do some study using some training courses you will find on top secret TV.

Basically, you are going to live forever. Our current method for this is the temporal reset machine. When you reach an age where you feel debilitated and uncomfortable, you will make an appointment and the machine will return you to a previous age—usually around twenty. Your physical body will be moved back in time, but you will not lose any memories. You can repeat this process indefinitely. However, should your physical body be ruined—say, you fall off a cliff or something—this technique won't work and we will have to make you a new body, which will usually be a clone. You must carefully study the special instructions on what you need to know and do in such an event. They are not hard, but you will be out of your body briefly in a reality you probably have never experienced, and so you have to study and understand these special instructions or we could lose you.

Good luck and we will meet again shortly in a new and perfect world!

* * *

Later, back at home. I wonder what is on top secret TV. Gee, several thousand channels! Let's see top secret 5PM news: "The Mars colony projects higher than predicted output." What the hell is that! Top secret historical channel: "The Egyptian pyramids were teleportation devices to other planets powered by electrical energy from millions of Lyden gars." Wow! Top secret NASA channel: "We have had colonies on other planets for over 50 years..." Gee, this is great! Ordinary people are total idiots!

Conversion

“This is a top secret transmission for Illuminati members! Please immediately tune to Channel TS1!

The Imperial Prefect has ordered activation of the population conversion initiative. All logistics operatives are to tune to Channel TS3 for specific instructions. All Illuminati not involved in the conversion initiative should stay in a safe place as there may be a brief period of unrest should the herd realize that it is being exterminated.”

Channel TS3, logistics control.

“All logistics personnel report to your assigned positions! Virus activation commands will be sent globally at 3AM local time. The affected people should be dead within one hour. Discarded biological units not completely dead should be loaded onto refrigeration trucks and taken to the nearest temp chow factory for recycling. This also applies to bodies showing no serious decay. All others are to be sent to the portable incineration stations. From this point on, there should be no living natural females. If you encounter one, terminate it.”

A Perfect World

“This is the top secret alert system! All citizens of Earth, tune to top secret Channel 1 for an address by the Imperial Prefect!”

— My dear brothers! Today, it is my honor to announce that the Great Work is complete. The Perfect World has now been established. We have achieved that which great intellectuals of the past like John Ruskin could only imagine. Secrets, kept hidden for thousands of years, can be publicly disclosed once again. All war, dissent, conflict and other detractors have been eliminated.

We are brothers living in perfect harmony under a one world benevolent dictatorship, which showers mercy, compassion, and perfect happiness upon all.

We are forever. We will never die or suffer the pains of old age or disease. We are perfect people, living in a perfect world.

We created this world. We own it. Nothing can take it from us. It is and will be ours forever. Go in peace, my brothers, enjoy your perfect creation!

Castles Made of Sand

— Imperial Prefect, we may have a serious problem. Our psychic spies are reporting constant chatter about something called “the dissolution.” The spirits are all ecstatic because they say everyone will now “move up”—whatever that means. However, it is said that, as part of this “dissolution,” the physical universe will cease to exist.

— That’s impossible! Our time spies check the future constantly so as to avoid any such surprises, and there have been no negative reports.

— You do not understand, Imperial Prefect, all points in time exist simultaneously. Therefore, when our time spies check the future, they see no problem. However, this “dissolution” instantly cancels all space and time across the entire spectrum. The future would cease to exist at the same moment as the present and past.

— Activate the time travel devices, we will hide in time until this passes.

— No, Imperial Prefect, time will cease to exist. There will be no time to travel in.

— Prepare to transport to our safe planet or our Mars base.

— Imperial Prefect, you do not understand, everything will be gone; space, time, planets—everything.

— Well, what do the psychic spies report on what will happen next?

— It is said that, eventually, the Earth will be re-created.

— OK, no problem, we are patient. We will just keep a low profile until the new Earth is fabricated and then move in, take control of some bodies and reestablish ourselves and rule this “new Earth.” We can just wait it out, whatever it is.

— The psychic spies are reporting that we will never be allowed to return to physical reality. It is the penalty for what we have done here.

The new Earth will be populated by the Souls of all the creatures we have dominated, enslaved, tortured and killed in the past.

— So, where are we supposed to be?

— The only answer they get is “nowhere”—it simply repeats, “nowhere.” We will be nowhere. As you know, secret M-theory proved the existence of some intelligent creator. We did not feel it was important, since “it” could not be located and we had already taken complete control of physical reality. We never considered that this “intelligent creator” could or would recall its creation. Even our extended secret history has no reference to such a thing.

— How long do we have, if this turns out to be true?

— The psychic spies have heard the Earth date 2033 repeated most often, however, we have no way to confirm this.

— All this time! Hundreds of years of work to create our perfect world! Our scientists promised us we had billions of years before we even had to be concerned about our Sun—now you say all our work was for nothing...

— It appears so, Imperial Prefect. There is no known solution to this problem. Shall I activate Channel 1? Do you wish to address your world?

— No. Let them enjoy the perfect world we made as carefree people for as long as it lasts, because, if and when it does end, it will be all over for us—we will be nothing.

We planned every possibility, every angle, every scenario. We double-checked everything, so that there could be no mistake. And yet, all these years, it now appears that we have been building “castles of sand” and we never understood that castles made of sand must fall into the sea, eventually.

(2008)

INDEX

- 9/11 80, 234
 1984 126, 130, 187, 234
- aberrated systems 233
 abortion 65, 212
 Adam and Eve 57, 82, 215
 Afghanistan 165
 Africa 34, 36, 91, 146, 164, 172
 African Union 253
 AIDS 47, 65, 126, 142, 156, 158,
 164, 168, 173, 234
 Akashic records 55, 237
 Alaska 79, 252
 alchemy 139
 aliens 78, 85, 96, 118, 128, 137,
 145, 156, 170, 236
Al Jazeera 108
The American Ruling Class 59,
 90, 222
 Amish 108–109
 Anami 206–207, 223
Animal Farm 234
 Antarctica 143
 antigravity 45, 51, 78, 82–83
Apologies of an Economic Hit Man
 72, 81, 89, 94
 Area 51 77, 143, 199
- artificial wombs 14, 34, 135, 137
 ascended masters 209
 Asian Union 253
 assassination drugs 143
 astral body 42, 50, 134, 189, 195,
 213, 230
 Astral dimension 194
 astral entity 136, 190, 227
 Astral plane(s) 40, 52, 124, 190,
 207, 210–211, 213, 220–221,
 226–227, 230–231, 234, 238
 astral projection 42, 189, 195,
 214, 219
 astral travels 216, 230
 Astral universe 42, 194, 199, 228,
 230, 237, 241
 astral vision 240
 atheism 38, 42, 53, 59, 86, 134,
 191, 212, 220–221, 238
 Atlantis 186
 aura 48–49, 139, 192, 235
 aura balancing 48–49, 139, 192,
 195
 avatar 255
Avatar (movie) 60
- Baal 243

- Bailey, Russel 183
 banishment penalty 237
 baptism 239
 Beelzebub 243
Behold a Pale Horse 123
 belief systems 59, 121, 128,
 130–131, 213, 239
 Beltane 243
 Benedict xvi 123
 Bible 19, 57, 59, 228, 243, 251
 Bielek, Al 194
 Bilderberg Group 63, 66, 81,
 108, 160
 bilocation 219
 biological weapons 47
 black magic 75, 106, 193, 232,
 236–237, 241
 black projects 186, 233
 Blair, Tony 97
 blanks 50, 137
 blood magic 75
 body swapping 136, 161
 Bohemian Grove 81, 91
 Bowart, Walter 54
 Brahma 194
 brain damaging 7, 54, 116, 142,
 217, 221
 brain implants 183
 brainwashing drugs 143
Brave New World 116, 234
 Brown, Isaac 91
 Buddhism 218, 220, 239
 Bush, George H. W. 202
 Bush, George W. 92, 127, 202

 California 164, 196
 Cameron, Duncan 194
 cancer 65, 156, 163–164, 166, 168

Capitalism: A Love Story 70
 Carpenter, John 235
 Carter, Jimmy 107
 Cash, Johnny 226
 Cassidy, Kerry 197
 Catholic belief system 71, 121,
 125, 230
 Catholic Church 92, 121, 123,
 153, 185
 Causal plane 124, 193, 207–208,
 211, 214, 218, 228, 230, 241
 Causal universe 228
 Cayce, Edgar 189
 Centers for Disease Control
 (CDC) 234
 CEOM (Chemical Erasure of
 Memory) drugs 142
 chakra system 40, 42
 Chavez, Hugo 103
 Cheney, Dick 58
 Chief of Military Intelligence 73,
 77
 China 40, 150, 218
 Chinese 256
 Christianity 221, 243
 CIA 47–48, 60, 77, 90, 94, 96,
 161, 173, 247
 Cisco 198
 City state of London 106
 clairaudience 240
 clairvoyance 240
 clearances 100, 118–120, 155
 Clinton, Bill 75
 Clinton, Hillary 75
 cloning 52, 133, 135, 155, 161
 code word clearances 119
 comfort temps 256
 COMINT 100

- communications implants 48
- communism 220
- compartmentalization 78, 115, 120, 131, 168, 214
- Confessions of an Economic Hit Man* 71, 89, 94
- Congress of Wilhelmsbad 243
- consciousness transference 48, 51, 61, 181
- controlled reincarnation 49–50, 136, 170, 195
- conventional psychiatry 53–54
- Cooper, Milton William 57, 123
- Copper Age 211
- Council of Seven 63
- Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) 58, 63, 185
- Cronkite, Walter 91
- Cuny, Alain 167
- Cycles of Ages 203, 228, 241
- Dachau concentration camp 188
- Dalai Lama 218, 220
- dark energy 228
- DARPA 197
- Darwin, Charles 221
- Daughters of the Eastern Star 57
- The Day the Earth Stood Still* 96
- Dayton, Ohio 137, 145, 197
- debilitating agents 47
- dental implants 14, 26–27, 48, 154, 183
- Department of Defense 234
- designer people 49
- destructive testing 131
- dictatorship 89, 245
- dicyanin, dicyanin dye 139, 191, 194, 235
- dimensional vortex 198–199
- dissociative identity disorder 200
- dissolution cycles 210, 228
- Division Five 103, 168
- DNA 49, 52–53, 126, 128, 134, 137, 197, 229
- Dougherty, Peter 71
- Dr Quantum 228
- drugs 142, 251
- duality 209–210, 215
- Dulce, NM 50, 236
- earthquakes 79, 146, 150, 252
- Ebola 173, 234
- Edison, Thomas 134
- egg of Brahm 206
- Egypt 72, 186–187, 208
- Egyptian mysteries 188
- Egyptian mysticism 186
- Einstein, Albert 134, 157, 160
- electricity 50, 136, 181, 194
- electronic counter measures (ECM) 97
- Emmanuelle* 167
- enlightenment 123, 179, 232
- environment control 251
- Etheric plane 206–207, 209
- European Union 253
- Evans-Wentz, W. Y. 179, 218
- executive level slaves 117
- Expelled: No Intelligence Allowed* 72
- Eyes Wide Shut* 107
- Facebook 185, 234
- Faraday cage 49–50, 136, 195
- faster than light propulsion 45
- FBI 148, 254

- feminine principle 208
 fiat money 128, 163
 Fitz (name prefix) 244
 fluoridated water 100, 109
 fluoride 191
 Fort Detrick, MD 126
 free energy 68, 103
 Freemason 244
 Freemasonry 57, 59, 62–64, 71, 76, 243, 246
 FRUS (Foreign Relations of the United States) 82, 159
- G2 119
 Galactic Court 237
 genetics, genetic engineering 31, 49, 52, 60, 81, 126–128, 135, 156, 160, 162, 176, 180, 250
 genius drugs 140, 143
 Georgia Guide Stones 65
 Global Future 2045 86
 GMO foods 66, 100
 Golden Age 202, 211, 241
 grand dissolution 210
 gray people 177
 green list 254
 Guatemala 90
 Gumbelton, Thomas 71
- Halloween 243
 Harvey, Paul 99
 health kit 47, 158
 Heath, Dr. 182, 184
 Heaven 124, 194, 213, 228, 230, 239
 Helpers 258
 heroin 165
 high magic 75
- Hindu culture 194
 Hitler, Adolf 81, 123, 126, 131–132, 134, 249
 House, Edward Mandell 129
The Human Aura 192, 236
 human experiments 93, 119, 132, 182, 184, 250
 Humanism 245, 253, 258
 human sacrifices 75, 236
 Human Slave Animal (HSA) 21, 33, 34, 36
 HUMINT 94, 100
 Huxley, Aldous 116, 234
- IHS 186
 Illuminati 11–13, 15, 17–18, 20–24, 28, 33, 115, 160, 185, 247, 251, 253, 262
 Iman 255
 immortality 46–48, 61, 66, 80, 108, 175, 195–196, 250
 immunization 158
 implants 47–48, 154
 India 40, 60, 229
 information theory 97
 initiation 76, 215–216, 239
 insectoids 177
 Institutes for Defense Analysis (IDA) 96
 intelligence boosting drugs 47
 interdimensional flights 199
 interdimentional gates 215
 International Monetary Fund (IMF) 91
 Iraq 154
 Iron Age 211
 Isis 186
 Islam 249

INDEX

- Israel 249
- Ivy League 159
- Jesuit order 185
- Jesus 71, 229, 255
- John Paul II 123
- JP Morgan 58
- Judge, John 91
- Kali Yuga 203, 211
- karma 140, 211, 213, 230, 237
- Kennedy, John F. 57, 71, 159, 161
- Kennedy, Robert 54
- Kennedy, Rosemary 202
- Kennedy, Ted 103
- Kerry, John 127
- Khayyám, Omar 237
- Kilner, Walter J. 192, 235–236
- Kirby, John 59, 90, 222
- Kirlian photography 240
- Kissinger, Henry 108, 173, 201
- Knights of Malta 106
- Knights Templar 63–64
- Kristel, Sylvia 167
- Kubrick, Stanley 107
- Kundalini energy 193
- Lama 239
- Lapham, Lewis H. 59, 90, 222
- La Violette, Paul A. 78
- Leaders 258
- Left and Right Hand Paths 179, 181–182, 188, 202
- Lennon, John 54
- life extension technologies 49, 53, 61
- life sciences 250
- Lincoln, Abraham 57
- Lockerbe, Scotland 188
- Lords of Karma 237
- Louisiana State Penitentiary 184
- LSD 142, 165
- Lucifer 20–21, 33
- Macbeth* 76
- Mad Max Beyond Thunderdome* 86
- Magus 244
- mainstream media 240
- Malaysia 198
- Manchurian candidates 47, 54, 143, 194
- manufactured air 146
- marihuana 165
- Mars 53, 77, 83, 85, 101, 194, 196, 234, 252, 261, 263
- masculine principle 208
- masons *See* Freemasonry
- mass media 96
- materialism 134, 216–217, 245
- matter 230
- matter vaporization 252
- Maypole 243
- McGovern, Milton J. 73–74
- medical industry 37, 46, 93, 155
- medical security complex 37–38, 40
- medicine 19, 46
- meditation 180, 219
- Mengele, Josef 200
- Mental-Etheric plane 124
- Mental plane 207, 209, 211
- Mexico 167
- MH370 102, 188, 198
- MI6 119
- microchips 14, 256

- Milarepa 180
 military occult experiments 192
 Milner, Alfred 58
 mind 54–55, 69, 96, 193, 209,
 215–216, 251
 mind control 47, 54, 96, 115,
 139, 149, 182, 186, 251
 mind control drugs 47, 139, 167,
 192
 Minerval 244
 minion incarnation 169
 minor dissolution 210
 missing, exploited children 166
Mission Impossible 55
 MKULTRA 93, 95, 182, 184–
 185, 191, 200, 236
 modified space 206, 209
 Mohamed 255
 MONARCH 191, 236
 money 104, 116, 128, 136, 139,
 156, 172, 219, 245
 Monroe, Robert 50–51, 195
 Monsanto 61
 Montauk projects 193
 Moon 18, 32, 53, 77, 113, 143,
 196, 234
 Moore, Michael 70
 Morehouse, David 48, 53, 60,
 187, 189, 195, 222
 MRI 49
 M-theory 221, 253, 264
 Mu 186
 Mubarak, Hosni 72
 Mysteries 212
 mysticism 51–52, 186, 188, 197,
 209, 211, 229
The Naked Capitalist 58
 nanotechnology 128
 NASA 82–83, 261
 National Security Act 247
 Native Americans 62, 72, 173,
 219
 negative core 66, 68, 162
 negative hierarchy 202
 Nevada 137
 New World Order 62, 79, 89,
 115–116, 144, 170, 172, 253,
 257
 Nichols, Preston 194
 North American Union 253
 North Korea 171
 Novice 244
 NSA 77, 81, 94–95, 148, 154, 235
 Obama, Barack 75
 occult 179, 243
 occult knowledge 185, 190–192
 Olson, Frank 60
 one world government 253
 Operation Paperclip 200
 organized crime 169
 organ memory 41
 Orion Empire 11–15, 17, 31–32,
 127
 Orwell, George 130, 234
 Osama Bin Laden 48
 Osiris 186
 OSS 247
 out-of-body type experience
 217–218
 Panama 154
 PanAm103 188
 pen registers 147
 Perkins, John 72, 81, 89, 94–95
 Perlman, Michael 220

INDEX

- pharmaceutical industry 46, 156
- Phowa 51
- physical body 192, 196, 215–216, 227, 232
- Physical universe 114, 206, 220, 228, 231, 234, 237, 241
- physics 45, 251
- Plan Theory* 7
- population management 248
- population reduction initiatives 65–66, 78, 162, 164
- Preston, Dick 71
- Project Minerva 185
- Project Other 185
- psychiatry 7, 74, 125, 142, 182, 217, 222
- psychic abilities 51, 135, 191, 193, 221, 252
- psychic interference devices 169
- psychics 50, 231
- psychic war 191
- Psychic Warrior 48, 53, 187, 195, 222
- psychological profiling 254
- psychology 251
- psyops 67
- Puri, L. R. 227
- pyramids 187, 208, 251

- Qatar 107
- Q clearance 45, 119, 142
- quantum entanglement 98

- radio 248
- Rambo chip implant 48
- Raptors 236
- Reagan, Ronald 92, 96, 196
- red list 254
- Regent 244
- reincarnation 49–50, 124, 221, 230
- religion 14, 19, 21, 28, 35, 108, 116, 121, 127, 221, 230, 239
- remote viewing 53, 60, 131, 187, 195, 197, 219
- reptilians 177
- Revelations 228
- reverse-engineering 188
- Rex 244
- Rhodes, Cecil 58
- Roman Empire 121
- Rome 229
- Roswell UFO incident 82, 159
- Rothschild family 106
- ruling bloodlines 120, 127, 157–158, 160, 202
- Ruskin, John 58, 64, 74, 262
- Russia 68, 77, 81, 146–147, 248

- Sabbat 243
- Salem Witch Trials 222
- Satan 57, 58–59, 75, 107
- satellites 14, 24, 27, 113, 199
- Savitch, Jessica 92
- schedule zero drugs 142
- School of the Americas 72–73, 89, 249
- science 249
- scientific atheism *See* atheism
- scientific discoveries 249
- SCI (sensitive compartmentalized intelligence) groups 131
- secrecy oath 118
- secret clearances *See* clearances
- secret history 264
- secret knowledge 153, 221, 247

- secret medicine 45–48, 54, 68, 80, 108, 155, 192, 195, 260
- secret physics 157
- secret prisons 73
- secret societies 63, 78, 116
- Secrets of Antigravity Propulsion* 78, 83
- secret wars 150, 191
- secure housing 137, 197
- seed knowledge 113, 115, 120, 144, 153, 170, 176
- self-destruct dental implants 14, 26, 29, 154, 183
- self-destructer devices 148, 256
- self-destruct program 201
- separation barrier 99–101
- sex 75, 121–122, 125, 142, 200, 208
- sex magic 75
- sex slaves 107, 167, 174, 200
- shadow government 74, 93, 233
- Shiva 194
- Siddhi powers 138
- Silver Age 211
- silver cord 42, 51
- simplified language 24
- Skousen, W. Cleon 58
- Skull and Bones 159
- slavery 107, 163, 255
- smart meters 100, 186
- social media 97
- social sciences 251
- social security 171
- Soul 21, 42, 50, 62, 123, 137–138, 155, 169, 181, 197, 206–208, 210–212, 214–215, 218, 223, 226, 229–232, 237, 239, 241, 264
- Soul storage 197
- Soul swapping 197
- South Korea 171
- Soviet Union 70, 125, 170, 248
- space travel 83–85, 156, 186, 194, 251–252
- spirit recovery 52
- spiritual interference devices 169
- Spirituality 123, 125, 136, 138, 216
- Spiritual master 209, 216, 229, 231
- Spiritual officer 210
- Spiritual personnel 210
- Spiritual planes 181, 207, 209, 211, 218, 229
- Spiritual zone 124, 206, 209
- SPN codes 61
- spy fix-it shop 152
- spy satellites 100, 102, 149, 151, 255
- Star Trek* 51, 84
- Stein, Ben 72
- sterility vaccine 66
- street drugs 165
- string theory 253
- suicide 81, 212, 237
- super soldiers 47, 48
- surveillance tags 48
- sympathetic magic 208
- television 251
- temporal reversal 48, 53, 108
- temporal science 45, 252
- temps 255, 256
- Terra Blight* 91
- terraforming 11–12, 16–17, 21, 33, 85, 252

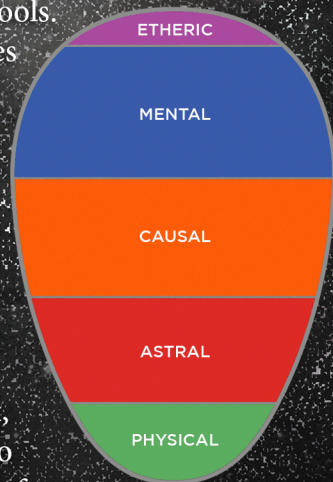
INDEX

- terrorism 71–72, 89, 249
- Tesla, Nikola 51, 78, 134, 186
- TEXT* 227
- theta frequency 219
- They Live* 235
- third eye 191, 229
- thought police 234
- Tibet 51, 218, 220
- Tibetan masters 218
- Tibetan yoga 67
- Tibetan Yoga and Secret Doctrines* 179, 218
- Tibetan yoga manuscripts 61
- Tibet: Beyond Fear* 220
- Tibet's Great Yogi Milarepa* 179
- time acceleration technology 135
- The Time Machine* 236
- time pressure 157
- time regression 196, 238
- time travel 53, 118, 157, 186, 194, 251
- top secret drugs 47
- top secret medical devices 48
- top secret medicine 45–46, 54, 68, 80, 108, 155, 192, 195
- top secret psychiatry 53
- top secret TV 69, 79, 84, 196, 261
- torture 7, 73, 125, 171, 220
- totalitarianism 234
- transhumanism 86
- transplant industry 39–40, 166
- transplant organs 38
- transplants 42
- Triad of Lucifer 186
- Trilateral Commission 63
- truTV* 63, 66
- tsunamis 79, 150, 252
- Tulane University 182, 184
- Turner, Tina 86
- Twitter 234
- UFO 82–83, 168
- ultimate penalty 176
- ultrasonic spy equipment 151
- underground cities and installations 11, 18, 61, 67–68, 77, 119, 137, 143–145, 161, 174, 247
- underground tunnels 67, 79, 144, 150, 252
- United Fruit Company 90
- United Nations 66, 100, 162, 249
- Universal Laws 114, 120, 137, 157, 170, 176, 233
- unlearned knowledge 7
- unmodified space 206
- U.S. Treasury 249
- vaccination 26, 260
- vaccines 47, 133, 155
- Vatican 106, 230
- vendors 152, 198
- Ventura, Jesse 66
- Veterans Against Military Psychiatry 91
- VideoCipher 196
- Vietnam 61–62, 133, 234, 252
- Vishnu 194
- Walt Disney Corporation 191
- War of the Worlds* 96
- Washington, D.C. 63, 75, 106, 185, 243
- weather control 79
- Weishaupt, Adam 115, 118–119, 185, 243–244

PLAYTHINGS OF THE GODS

- | | | | |
|-------------------------------|--------------|---------------------------------|---------------|
| Wells, H. G. | 236 | Wright Patterson Air Force Base | |
| Wikileaks | 62, 72 | | 137, 145, 197 |
| Wilson, Woodrow | 129 | | |
| witches | 76, 243 | X-ray satellites | 151, 163 |
| World War I | 73, 89 | X-ray vision | 149 |
| World War II | 89, 105, 235 | | |
| World War III | 78 | Yale | 159 |
| worldwide underground network | | yellow list | 254 |
| | 252 | YouTube | 228 |

Walter Carnot Vetsch was born in 1947 in Louisiana, with a gift that he himself defines as the “unlearned knowledge.” Many of us, over the years, generally acquire a degree of wisdom, which cannot be learned in schools. When we pass away, this knowledge dissolves in the universal consciousness, so, when we’re back here in our next incarnation, we usually have to start everything from scratch. This was not the case of Walter C. Vetsch. From his earliest years, he knew exactly what “reality” really was, how it worked, and what were the forces that made it work. He knew that this knowledge was true, and the best confirmation of it was that, when, in the end of the 1960s, he decided to expose this knowledge in a book, those same forces violently opposed to it. *“All that I write,”* Walter says, *“is based on the material I was able to bring through from before I was born here. This is what triggered the people who look for that sort of stuff, persons with ‘unlearned knowledge,’ which could upset a system where knowledge is controlled”...*



Playthings
of the gods